

# FLORA OF SOUTHERN AFRICA

BRYOPHYTA



Editor O. A. Leistner

Part 1 Mosses

Fascicle 2

Gigaspermaceae—Bartramiaceae

by Robert E. Magill

Botanical Research Institute  
Department of Agriculture and Water Supply  
Republic of South Africa

## FLORA OF SOUTHERN AFRICA

This work was compiled in accordance with the Guide for Contributors to the Flora of southern Africa (Compiled by Ross, Leistner & De Winter) which is available from the Librarian, Botanical Research Institute, Private Bag X101, Pretoria 0001.

Cryptogam volumes will in future not be numbered but will be known by the name of the group they cover. The number assigned to the volume on Charophyta therefore becomes redundant.

Alien families are marked with an asterisk.

Published volumes and parts are shown in italics.

Please note that local prices as given below do not include GST. Prices given for other countries include postage.

### INTRODUCTORY VOLUMES

*The genera of Southern African flowering plants*

Vol. 1: *Dicotyledons* (Published 1975). Price: R11,23. Other Countries: R14,00

Vol. 2: *Monocotyledons* (Published 1976). Price: R8,21. Other Countries: R10,00

*Botanical exploration of Southern Africa* (Published 1981). Price: R40,00 (Obtainable from booksellers)

### CRYPTOGAM VOLUMES

*Charophyta* (Published as Vol. 9 in 1978). Price: R4,25. Other countries: R5,30

*Bryophyta*:

Part 1: Mosses: Fascicle 1: *Sphagnaceae—Grimmiaceae* (Published 1981). Price: R24,34. Other countries: R30,40

Fascicle 2: *Gigaspermaceae—Bartramiaceae* (Published 1987). Price: R26,50. Other countries: R31,85

Fascicle 3: *Erpodiaceae—Hookeriaceae*

Fascicle 4: *Fabroniaceae—Polytrichaceae*

*Pteridophyta* (Published 1986). Price: R46,30. Other countries: R55,60

### FLOWERING PLANTS VOLUMES

Vol. 1: *Stangeriaceae, Zamiaceae, Podocarpaceae, Pinaceae\**, *Cupressaceae, Welwitschiaceae, Typhaceae, Zosteraceae, Potamogetonaceae, Ruppiaceae, Zannichelliaceae, Najadaceae, Aponogetonaceae, Juncaginaceae, Alismataceae, Hydrocharitaceae* (Published 1966). Price: R1,98. Other countries: R2,60

Vol. 2: *Poaceae*

Vol. 3: *Cyperaceae, Arecaceae, Araceae, Lemnaceae, Flagellariaceae*

Vol. 4: Part 1: *Restionaceae*

Part 2: *Xyridaceae, Eriocaulaceae, Commelinaceae, Pontederiaceae, Juncaceae* (Published 1985). Price: R7,50. Other countries: R9,40

Vol. 5: *Liliaceae, Agavaceae*

Vol. 6: *Haemodorumaceae, Amaryllidaceae, Hypoxidaceae, Tecophilaeaceae, Velloziaceae, Dioscoreaceae*

Vol. 7: *Iridaceae*: Part 1: *Nivenioideae, Iridoideae*

Part 2: *Ixioidae*: Fascicle 1

Fascicle 2 *Syringodea, Romulea* (Published 1983) Price: R3,96. Other countries: R5,00

Vol. 8: *Musaceae, Strelitziacae, Zingiberaceae, Cannaceae\**, *Burmanniaceae, Orchidaceae*

Vol. 9: *Casuarinaceae\**, *Piperaceae, Salicaceae, Myricaceae, Fagaceae\**, *Ulmaceae, Moraceae, Cannabaceae\**, *Urticaceae, Proteaceae*

(Continued on inside of back cover)

---

PRICE OF THIS FASCICLE: Local: R26,50 plus GST  
Other countries: R31,85

Printed by the Government Printer and obtainable from the Directorate of Agricultural Information, Department of Agriculture and Water Supply, Private Bag X144, Pretoria 0001.



REPUBLIC OF SOUTH AFRICA  
REPUBLIC VAN SUID-AFRIKA

DEPARTMENT OF AGRICULTURE AND WATER SUPPLY  
DEPARTEMENT VAN LANDBOU EN WATERVOORSIENING

FLORA OF SOUTHERN AFRICA

BRYOPHYTA

PART 1, FASCICLE 2

ISBN 0 621 10325 X

G.P.-S.

Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2016

<https://archive.org/details/floraofsoutherna12unse>



Dedicated to the memory of

EDMUND ANDRÉ CHARLES LOUIS ELOI SCHELPE

Bryologist

1924–1985



# FLORA OF SOUTHERN AFRICA

which deals with the territories of

SOUTH AFRICA, TRANSKEI, LESOTHO, SWAZILAND, BOPHUTHATSWANA,  
SOUTH WEST AFRICA/NAMIBIA, BOTSWANA AND VENDA

## BRYOPHYTA

### PART 1 MOSSES

#### Fascicle 2 Gigaspermaceae–Bartramiaceae

by

Robert E. Magill

Edited by

O. A. Leistner

Editorial Committee: B. de Winter, D. J. B. Killick, G. E. Gibbs Russell and O. A. Leistner

Botanical Research Institute,  
Department of Agriculture and Water Supply

1987



# CONTENTS

	<i>Page</i>
New taxa and new combinations published in part 1, fascicle 2 .....	vi
Geographical regions referred to in this fascicle .....	vii
Introduction to fascicle 2 .....	ix
Conspectus of classification .....	293
Literature cited .....	294
Provisional key to the families of fascicle 2 .....	296
GIGASPERMACEAE .....	299
EPHEMERACEAE .....	305
FUNARIACEAE .....	311
SPLACHNACEAE .....	331
BRYACEAE (by J. van Rooy & R. E. Magill) .....	335
MNIACEAE .....	395
EUSTICHIACEAE .....	399
RHIZOGONIACEAE .....	401
AULACOMNIACEAE .....	405
BARTRAMIACEAE .....	407
Index to fascicle 2 .....	439

## NEW TAXA AND NEW COMBINATIONS PUBLISHED IN PART 1 FASCICLE 2

**Anacolia breutelii** (*C. Müll.*) *Magill*, comb. nov., p. 411

**Anacolia breutelii** (*C. Müll.*) *Magill* var. **squarriifolia** (*Sim*) *Magill*, stat. nov., p. 412

**Bartramia compacta** *Hornsch.* var. **macowaniana** (*C. Müll.*) *Magill*, stat. nov., p. 413

**Breutelia elliptica** *Magill*, sp. nov., p. 435

**Breutelia substricta** (*C. Müll.*) *Magill*, comb. nov., p. 437.

**Ephemerum namaquense** *Magill*, sp. nov., p. 307

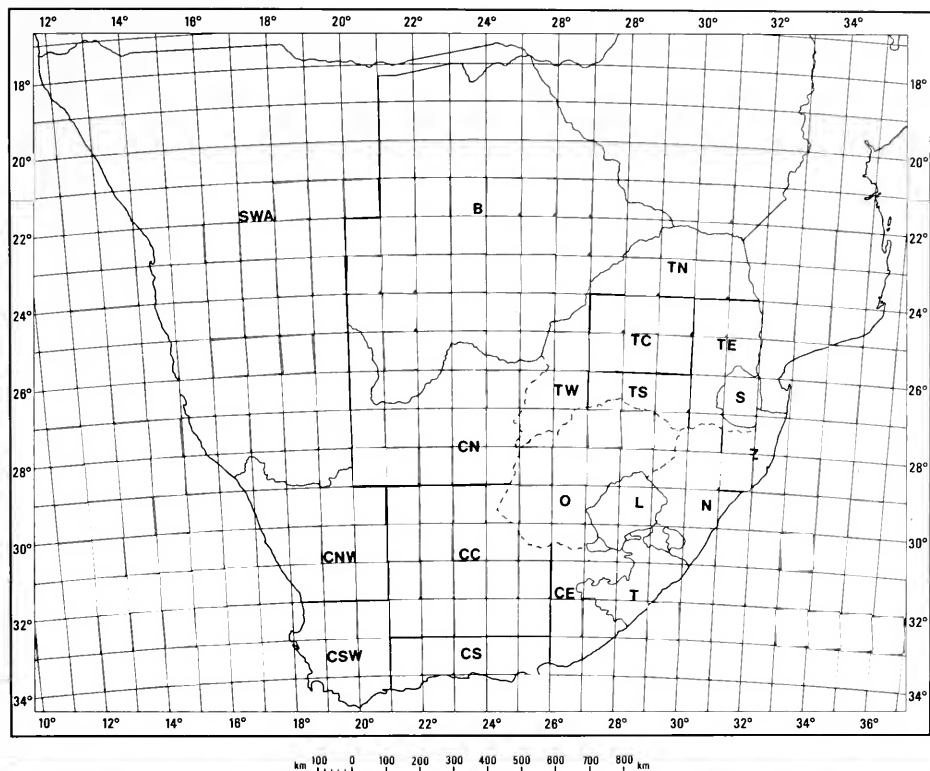
**Funaria clavata** (*Mitt.*) *Magill*, comb. nov., p. 326.

**Funaria succuleata** (*Wager & Wright*) *Magill*, comb. nov., p. 321

**Physcomitrium spathulatum** (*Hornsch.*) *C. Müll.* var. **sessile** (*Shaw*) *Magill*, stat. nov., p. 319

**Quathlamba** *Magill*, gen. nov., p. 421

**Quathlamba debilicostata** *Magill*, sp. nov., p. 421



## GEOGRAPHICAL REGIONS REFERRED TO IN THIS FASCICLE

B—Botswana

CC—central Cape

CE—eastern Cape

CN—northern Cape

CS—southern Cape

CNW—northwestern Cape

CSW—southwestern Cape

L—Lesotho

N—Natal

O—Orange Free State

S—Swaziland

SWA—South West Africa/Namibia

T—Transkei

TC—central Transvaal

TE—eastern Transvaal

TN—northern Transvaal

TS—southern Transvaal

TW—western Transvaal

Z—Zululand





## INTRODUCTION TO FASCICLE 2

The following text constitutes Fascicle 2 of Part 1 of **Volume Bryophyta** in the Flora of southern Africa Cryptogam series. This fascicle includes the families Gigaspermaceae to Bartramiaceae or roughly the Acrocarp-diplolepidae (see Conspectus of classification, p. 293).

The notes on *Study and identification* and *Characters used in keys and description of mosses* from Fascicle 1 also apply here. One important difference is that most of the species in Fascicle 2 have double peristomes, i.e. exostome and endostome (see Glossary and Fig. 2: 3 of Fascicle 1). Occasionally only one of these structures is present e.g. *Conostomum* (exostome only) or the capsules of some species are gymnostomous. The capsules in only a few species in this fascicle are cleistocarpic.

Variation in the structure and development of the endostome is quite common in members discussed in this fascicle. This variation is expressed in (1) height of the basal membrane, (2) structure and height of the segments especially in relation to the exostome teeth, and (3) development, number and height of the cilia.

Although the endostome can be examined using the method for observing capsule mouth parts outlined in Fascicle 1, observation can be enhanced by carefully teasing the endostome away from the exostome teeth on one or two of the mouth sections. Some of the mouth sections should be left intact since differences in height of endostome and exostome, and position of segments in relationship to teeth (opposite or alternate) are occasionally important.

The illustrations were prepared by Mrs Rita Weber and Ms Gillian Condy; for technique and procedure see Introduction in Fascicle 1 (p.xv).

Research on this fascicle was partly supported by grants to the Missouri Botanical Garden from the National Science Foundation (BSR-8315245) and the National Geographic Society (2719-83).

### Erratum in Part 1 Fascicle 1:

Page 225: in the caption of Map 86 *Weisiopsis pulchreitis* and *Weisiopsis involuta* must be switched.



## CONSPECTUS OF CLASSIFICATION

### DIVISION BRYOPHYTA

#### *Fascicle 1:*

##### CLASS SPHAGNOPSIDA

##### ORDER SPHAGNALES

Family Sphagnaceae

##### CLASS ANDREAEOPSIDA

##### ORDER ANDREAEALES

Family Andreaeaceae

##### CLASS BRYOPSIDA

##### ORDER DICRANALES

Family Fissidentaceae  
Nanobryaceae  
Archidiaceae  
Ditrichaceae  
Seligeriaceae  
Dicranaceae

##### ORDER POTTIALES

Family Calymperaceae  
Encalyptaceae  
Pottiaceae  
Bryobartramiaceae  
Grimmiaceae

#### *Fascicle 2:*

##### ORDER FUNARIALES

Family Gigaspermaceae  
Ephemeraceae  
Funariaceae  
Splachnaceae

##### ORDER BRYALES

Family Bryaceae  
Mniaceae  
Eustichiaceae  
Rhizogoniaceae  
Aulacomniaceae  
Bartramiaceae

#### *Fascicle 3:*

##### ORDER ORTHOTRICHALES

Family Erpodiaceae  
Rhachitheciaceae  
Ptychomitriaceae  
Orthotrichaceae  
Rhabdoweisiaceae  
Racopilaceae

##### ORDER ISOBRYALES

Family Fontinalaceae  
Wardiaceae  
Hedwigiaceae  
Cryphaeaceae  
Leucodontaceae  
Prionodontaceae  
Trachypodaceae  
Pterobryaceae  
Meteoriaceae  
Phyllogoniaceae  
Neckeraceae  
Lembophyllaceae

##### ORDER HOOKERIALES

Family Hookeriaceae

#### *Fascicle 4:*

##### ORDER THUIDIALES

Family Fabroniaceae  
Leskeaceae  
Thuidiaceae

##### ORDER HYPNOBRYALES

Family Amblystegiaceae  
Brachytheciaceae  
Entodontaceae  
Plagiotheciaceae  
Hypnaceae  
Hylacomniaceae

##### CLASS POLYTRICHOPSIDA

##### ORDER POLYTRICHALES

Family Polytrichaceae

## LITERATURE CITED IN FASCICLE 2

- BROTHERUS, V. F., 1924-1925. *Musci*. In Engler & Prantl (eds), *Die natürlichen Pflanzenfamilien*. Edn 2, Vol. 10-11. Leipzig.
- BRUCH, P., SCHIMPER, W. P. & GUMBEL, T., 1836-1855. *Bryologia Europaea seu genera muscorum europaeorum monographice illustrata*, 65 fasc. Stuttgart.
- CODD, L. E. & GUNN, M., 1982. The collecting activities of Anton Rehmann (1840-1917) in South Africa. *Bothalia* 14: 1-14.
- CRUNDWELL, A. C. & NYHOLM, E., 1964. The European species of the *Bryum erythrocarpum* complex. *Trans. Br. bryol. Soc.* 4: 597-637.
- DIXON, H. N., 1920. New and interesting South African Mosses. *Trans. R. Soc. S. Afr.* 8: 179-224.
- DIXON, H. N. & GEPP, A., 1923. Rehmann's South African Mosses. *Kew Bull.* 6: 193-238.
- FIFE, A. J., 1982. Taxonomic and nomenclatural observations on the Funariaceae. 2. Lectotypification of *Physcomitrium* subgen. *Cryptopyxis* (C. Müll.) Broth. *Lindbergia* 8: 75-76.
- FIFE, A. J., 1985. A generic revision of the Funariaceae (Bryophyta: Musci), part 1. *J. Hattori bot. Lab.* 58: 149-196.
- GANGULEE, H. C., 1974. *Mosses of eastern India and adjacent regions* fasc. 4, Calcutta.
- IWATSUKI, Z. & KOPONEN, T., 1972. On the taxonomy and distribution of *Rhodobryum roseum* and its related species (Bryophyta). *Acta Bot. Fenn.* 96: 1-22.
- KOPONEN, T., 1972. The east Asiatic species of *Plagiomnium* sect. *Rostrata* (Bryophyta). *Acta Bot. Fenn.* 97: 1-29.
- KOPONEN, T., LI, X.-J. & ZANG, M., 1982. A synopsis of *Rhodobryum* (Musci, Bryaceae) in China. *Ann. Bot. Fenn.* 19: 75-80.
- MAGILL, R. E. & SCHELPE, E. A., 1979. The bryophytes of southern Africa: An annotated checklist. *Mem. bot. Surv. S. Afr.* 43: 1-38.
- MANUEL, M., 1980. *Miscellanea Bryologica*. II. Classification of *Rhizogonium* Brid., *Penzigiella hookeri* Gang. and some nomina nuda. *Cryptogam., bryol. lichén.* 1: 67-72.
- MOHAMED, M. A., 1979. A taxonomic study of *Bryum billardieri* Schwaegr. and related species. *J. Bryol.* 10: 401-465.
- MÜLLER, C., 1899. *Contribuciones ad Bryologiam austroafam. Hedwigia* 38: 52-155.
- OCHI, H., 1970. A revision of the Subfamily Bryoideae in Australia, Tasmania, New Zealand and the adjacent islands. *J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ.* 21: 7-67.
- OCHI, H., 1972. A revision of African Bryoideae, Musci (First Part). *J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ.* 23: 1-126.
- SAINSBURY, G. O. K., 1955. A handbook of the New Zealand Mosses. *Bull. R. Soc. N.Z.* 5: 1-490.
- SAYRE, G., 1978. Musci. In D. H. Pfister (ed.), *Cryptogams of the United States North Pacific Exploring Expedition 1853-1856*. XV + 196 pp. Farlow Reference Library and Herbarium of Cryptogamic Botany, Cambridge, Massachusetts.
- SCOTT, G. A. M. & STONE, I. G., 1976. *The Mosses of southern Australia*. London: Academic Press.
- SHAW, J., 1878. Catalogue of the mosses of the Cape Colony. *Cape Monthly Magazine* 17: 311-320.
- SHAW, J., 1985. Nomenclatural Changes in the Bryaceae Subfamily Mielichhoferioideae. *The Bryologist* 88: 28-30.
- SHAW, J. & CRUM, H., 1984. Peristome homology in Mielichhoferia and a taxonomic account of North American species. *J. Hattori bot. Lab.* 57: 363-381.
- SIM, T. R., 1926. The Bryophyta of South Africa. *Trans. R. Soc. S. Afr.* 15: 1-475.

- SMITH, A. J. E. & WHITEHOUSE, H. L. K., 1978. An account of the British species of the *Bryum bicolor* complex including *B. dunense* sp. nov. *J. Bryol.* 10: 29–47.
- SULLIVANT, W. S. & LESQUEREUX, L., 1859. Characters of some new Musci collected by Charles Wright in the North Pacific Exploring Expedition. *Proc. Am. Acad. Arts Sci.* 4: 275–282.
- SYED, H., 1973. A taxonomic study of *Bryum capillare* Hedw. and related species. *J. Bryol.* 7: 265–326.
- TOUW, A., 1983. The identity of *Rhodobryum spathulatum* (Hornsch.) Pócs. *Lindbergia* 9: 151–152.
- VAN ZANTEN, B.O., 1973. Musci. In Marion and Prince Edward Islands. *Report on the South African biological and geological expedition/1965–1966*. Cape Town: Balkema.
- WILCZEK, R. & DEMARET, F., 1976. Les espèces belges du "complexe *Bryum bicolor*" (Musci). *Bull. Jard. Bot. Nat. Belg./Bull. Nat. Plantentuin Belg.* 46: 511–541.

## PROVISIONAL KEY TO THE FAMILIES OF FASCICLE 2

The following key is provided to allow access to the families treated in this fascicle. This key is a continuation of the family key in Fascicle 1 and should be used in connection with it. When necessary, couplets are incorporated into the key that refer to taxa which will be treated in other fascicles.

- 1 Plants pleurocarpic or of pleurocarpic habit ..... (Fascicle 3 & 4)
- 1 Plants acrocarpic or appearing acrocarpic but branches arising from a creeping stem or rhizome:
  - 2 Plants with a creeping stem or rhizome:
    - 3 Plants forming dense mats or cushions on rock or bark; leaf cells frequently papillose ..... **ORTHOTRICHACEAE** (Fascicle 3)
    - 3 Plants scattered or forming large turfs on soil; leaf cells smooth:
      - 4 Plants small to medium-sized; leaf margins entire, without differentiated marginal cells; capsules immersed to short-exserted ..... **GIGASPERMACEAE** (p. 299)
      - 4 Plants large to robust; leaf margins denticulate to dentate, marginal cells differentiated and forming distinct border; capsules long-exserted ..... **BRYACEAE** (p. 335)
  - 2 Plants acrocarpic, without creeping stem or rhizome:
    - 5 Leaves ecostate or costa rudimentary:
      - 6 Plants minute, on dense, persistent protonema; leaves few, very small, margins dentate ..... **EPHEMERACEAE** (p. 305)
      - 6 Plants small; leaves numerous, larger, margins entire:
        - 7 Leaves orbicular-apiculate; costa absent; capsule immersed ..... **GIGASPERMACEAE** (p. 299)
        - 7 Leaves ovate to elliptical, acute; costa absent to rudimentary; capsule exserted ... **BARTRAMIACEAE** (p. 407)
    - 5 Leaves costate:
      - 8 Plants minute, usually on persistent protonema; capsules cleistocarpic, small,  $\pm$  sessile and globose ..... **EPHEMERACEAE** (p. 305)
      - 8 Plants larger, without persistent protonema; capsules stegocarpic *or*, if cleistocarpic, capsule not sessile and globose:
        - 9 Leaves strongly toothed:
          - 10 Leaves narrow with small, rounded leaf cells; costa percurrent ..... **RHIZOGONIACEAE** (p. 401)
          - 10 Leaves broader with larger,  $\pm$  rhomboidal leaf cells; costa short- to long-excurrent:
            - 11 Marginal leaf cells differentiated, forming  $\pm$  distinct border; marginal teeth unicellular ..... **BRYACEAE** (p. 335)
            - 11 Marginal leaf cells not differentiated, marginal teeth generally multi-cellular ..... **SPLACHNACEAE** (p. 331)
      - 9 Leaves serrate to entire:
        - 12 Leaf cells papillose or prorate:
          - 13 Leaves distichous, short and concave ..... **EUSTICHIACEAE** (p. 399)
          - 13 Leaves many ranked, elongated and flat ..... **BARTRAMIACEAE** (p. 407)

## 12 Leaf cells smooth:

## 14 Leaf with distinct border:

- 15 Leaves oblong to elliptical; apices rounded or emarginate .....  
 ..... **MNIACEAE** (p. 395)

## 15 Leaf apices acute to acuminate or obtuse:

- 16 Alar cells differentiated, enlarged, in single row; border strong and  
 extending to leaf base ..... **BARTRAMIACEAE** (p. 407)

## 16 Alar cells not differentiated; border not distinct in leaf base:

- 17 Upper laminal cells with pointed ends, regular,  $\pm$  rhomboidal ..... **BRYACEAE** (p. 335)

- 17 Upper laminal cells mostly with flattened ends, not uniform, truncate-rhomboidal ..... **FUNARIACEAE** (p. 311)

## 14 Leaves without distinct border:

## 18 Leaf cells rounded or angular, subquadrate to hexagonal:

- 19 Leaf margins serrate; laminal cells incrassate .....  
 ..... **AULACOMNIACEAE** (p. 405)

## 19 Leaf margins entire:

- 20 Upper laminal cells  $\pm$  irregular in size and shape; walls firm,  $\pm$   
 wavy; plants with rhizomes ..... **GIGASPERMACEAE** (p. 299)

- 20 Upper laminal cells regular, hexagonal to subrectangular, thin-walled ..... **FUNARIACEAE** (p. 311)

## 18 Leaf cells distinctly longer than broad, mostly rectangular or rhomboidal:

## 21 Upper laminal cells rectangular to linear-rectangular:

- 22 Leaves broad, widest at midleaf or above ..... **FUNARIACEAE** (p. 311)

## 22 Leaves narrow, widest at base:

- 23 Leaves linear-subulate above ovate base; costa broad, flattened  
 in cross section; axillary tubers frequent ..... **BRYACEAE** (p. 335)

- 23 Leaves ovate-lanceolate to linear-lanceolate; costa narrow,  
 rounded in cross section; tubers absent .....  
 ..... **BARTRAMIACEAE** (p. 407)

## 21 Upper laminal cells rhomboidal to oblong-rhomboidal; truncate-rhomboidal or fusiform:

- 24 Upper laminal cells with pointed ends, regular, rhomboidal to oblong-rhomboidal or fusiform ..... **BRYACEAE** (p. 335)

- 24 Upper laminal cells with ends generally flattened, not uniform, truncate-rhomboidal to rectangular ..... **FUNARIACEAE** (p. 311)





## GIGASPERMACEAE

Plants small, scattered or loosely caespitose, glaucous green to light green or dark green; terricolous. *Branches* erect, arising from a long, highly branched, aphyllous rhizome; in section central strand weak or absent, cortical cells more or less uniform. *Leaves* appressed to erect spreading, generally concave, larger above, orbicular to broadly elliptical or obovate; apex rounded and abruptly apiculate or long-acuminate; margins plane, entire. *Costa* absent or, if present, short- to long-excurrent; in section cells not strongly differentiated. *Laminal cells* small, angular or quadrate to hexagonal, thin-walled, smooth; basal cells slightly larger, rectangular. *Gemmae* occasionally present at apex of leafy stems, lenticular.

Autoicous or dioicous with androgametophytes smaller. Perichaetia terminal, leaves generally distinct, larger. *Seta* very short or elongate; capsule immersed or exserted, cleistocarpic and subspherical or stegocarpic, gymnostomous and cupulate to short-cylindrical; exothelial cells lax, smaller and transversely rectangular at mouth; stomata present at base of urn; peristome absent; operculum plano-convex, apiculate; calyptra very small; spores large, granulate.

Known primarily from the Southern Hemisphere, Gigaspermaceae contains four genera. Only the American genus *Lorentziella*, recognized by its costate leaves and cleistocarpic capsules, is not represented in southern Africa.

*Gigaspermum*, with three species, is the most widely distributed genus and is found in Europe, Africa, Australia and New Zealand. *Chamaebryum* and *Oedipodiella* were both described from southern Africa. A variety of a species of the latter, *O. australis* (Wager & Dix.) Dix. var. *catalaunica* P. Varde, has been described from Europe.

Identification of plants with capsules or gemmae should not prove difficult; sterile plants, especially of *Oedipodiella* may be more problematical; however, detection of the rather copious rhizome system will properly place specimens in this family. It is interesting that in all three genera found in southern Africa the rhizome is light yellow to brownish, aphyllous and with only short, scattered rhizoids.

- 1 Leaves ecostate..... 1. **Gigaspermum**
- 1 Leaves costate:
  - 2 Costa excurrent as smooth, hyaline awn; capsule exserted..... 2. **Chamaebryum**
  - 2 Costa very short-excurrent; capsule immersed..... 3. **Oedipodiella**

### 1. GIGASPERMUM

**Gigaspermum** Lindb. in Öfvers. K. VetenskAkad. Förh. 21: 599 (1865); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 316 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 289 (1926); Sainsb., N. Zeal. Mosses 240 (1955). Type species: *G. repens* (Hook.) Lindb.

Plants small and inconspicuous when sterile; terricolous. *Branches* erect, leafy, simple, scattered along leafless rhizome. *Leaves* small, distant, rounded with abruptly apiculate apices, ecostate. *Laminal cells* small, thin-walled.

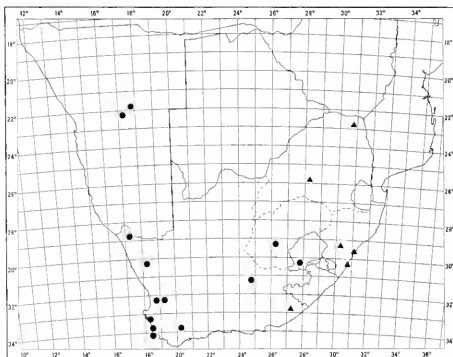
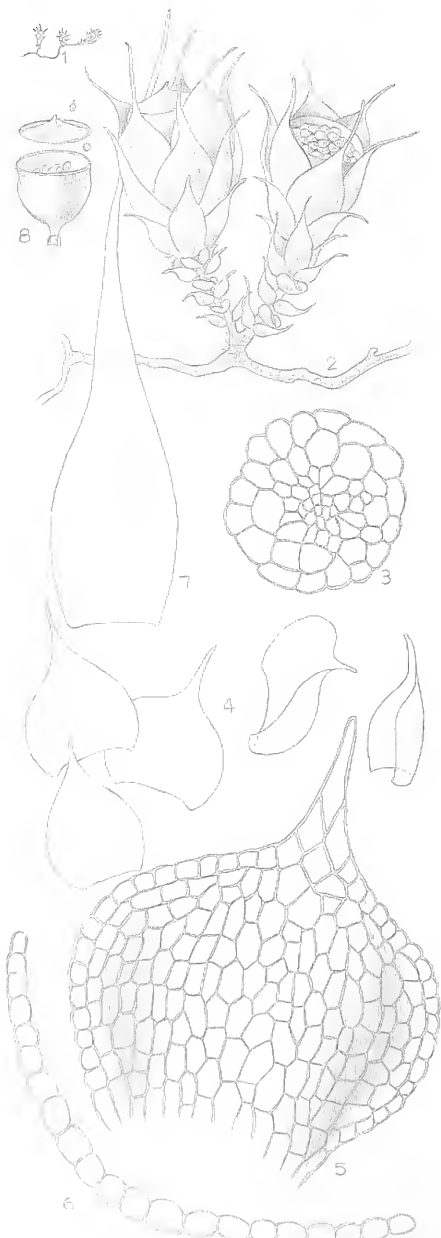
Autoicous. Perichaetia large, leaves distinct. *Capsule* immersed, gymnostomous, cupulate; operculum convex with short apiculus; calyptra small, campanulate; spores large.

A genus of 3 species, *Gigaspermum* is the most widely distributed genus in the family. The species found in southern Africa, *G. repens*, is also known from Australia and New Zealand.

**Gigaspermum repens** (Hook.) Lindb. in Öfvers. K. VetenskAkad. Förh. 21: 599 (1865); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 316 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 289 (1926); Scott & Stone, Moss. S. Aust. 250 (1976). Type: Australia, *Menzies* s.n., 1791 (BM).

*Anictangium repens* Hook., Musci Exot. 2: 106 (1819). *Leptangium repens* (Hook.) Mitt. in J. Linn. Soc., Bot. 4: 79 (1859).

*Physcomitrium breutelii* C. Müll. in Bot. Ztg 13: 749 (1855). *Leptangium breutelii* (C. Müll.) Jaeg. in Verh. St. Gall. naturw. Ges. 1874–75: 155 (1876). *Gigaspermum breutelii* (C. Müll.) Par., Ind. Bryol. 511 (1896). Type:



MAP 111.—● *Gigaspermum repens*  
▲ *Oedipodiella australis*

Cape, Saldanha Bay, *Breutel* s.n. (BM, lecto.), vide Fife in *Bryologist* 83: 476 (1981).

Plants small, light green to glaucous green, scattered or loosely caespitose; terricolous. *Branches* erect, 2–5 mm high, arising from a light yellow, highly branched, long-creeping, aphyllous rhizome; in section rhizome round, central strand absent, cortical cells in 4–5 rows, larger, thin-walled, outer row narrower, branches in section round, central strand indistinct, cells small, thin-walled, cortical cells in 3–4 rows, thin-walled. *Leaves* distant, erect-spreading, concave; orbicular-apiculate, 0.5–0.8 mm long; apiculus of several clear cells; margins plane, entire. *Costa* absent. *Laminal cells* angular, quadrate to subhexagonal, smooth; basal cells short-rectangular.

Autoicous. *Perigonia* axillary. *Perichaetia* terminal on erect branches, leaves highly differentiated; elliptical, long-acuminate, to 2.5 mm long; laminal cells rhomboidal to rectangular, hyaline. *Seta* very short, 0.3–0.5 mm long, yellowish; capsule immersed, gymnostomous, cupulate, 0.8–1.0 mm long, brownish yellow, mouth very broad; exothecial cells lax, quadrate to hexagonal, smaller in base, at mouth with single row of transversely rectangular cells; stomata present at base of urn, phaneropore; *peristome* absent; operculum plano-convex, apiculate, cells not twisted; calyptra small, campanulate; spores rounded to angular, 80–100  $\mu\text{m}$ , reddish brown, finely granulate. Fig. 84.

FIG. 84.—*Gigaspermum repens*: 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 10$ ; 3. stem in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 4. leaves,  $\times 40$ ; 5. leaf,  $\times 120$ ; 6. leaf in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 7. perichaetial leaf,  $\times 40$ ; 8. capsule and detached operculum,  $\times 10$ . (1–8, *Garside* 6566).

Although *G. repens* is the most widely distributed species in the genus, the plants are rare in southern Africa. The plants form small patches among other mosses on dry, rocky soils in central South West Africa/Namibia, western and central Cape, Orange Free State and southern Lesotho. Map 111.

Vouchers: *Garside* 6566; *Magill* 4669; *Volk* 5253.

The scattered, sterile stems with minute, distant leaves are difficult to find; however the conspicuous perichaetial leaves and short, immersed, broad-mouthed capsules are very distinctive and will quickly identify the species.

## 2. CHAMAEBRYUM

**Chamaebryum** Thér. & Dix., *J. Bot.*, Lond. 60: 106 (1922); Broth. in *Natürl. PflFam.* 10: 315 (1924); Sim, *Bryo. S. Afr.* 289 (1926). Type species: *C. pottiioides* Thér. & Dix.

Plants small, caespitose; terricolous. *Branches* erect, densely leaved, arising along a long, branched rhizome. *Leaves* crowded, broad, piliferous. *Costa* well developed, excurrent. *Laminal cells* small, thin-walled.

Monoicous. Perichaetia inconspicuous, leaves slightly larger. *Capsule* exserted, gymnostomous, mouth narrower than urn; spores large.

The monotypic genus *Chamaebryum*, is endemic to southern Africa.

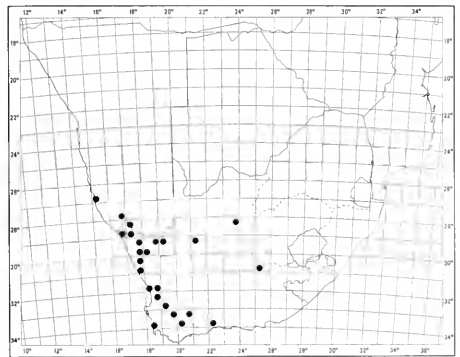
**Chamaebryum pottiioides** Thér. & Dix. in *J. Bot.*, Lond. 60: 106 (1922); Sim, *Bryo. S. Afr.* 289 (1926). Lectotype: Cape, Cape Town, *Wager* 633 (BM, lecto!; PRE!), vide Fife in *Bryologist* 83: 475 (1981).

Plants small, light green to grey-green, caespitose; terricolous. *Stems* erect, 2–6 mm high, arising from a brownish, highly branched, long-creeping rhizome; in section rhizome round, central strand absent, cortical cells in 6 rows, large, thin-walled, outer 2 rows smaller, brownish; branches in section round, central strand not well defined, of 8–10 smaller, thin-walled cells. *Leaves* crowded above, appressed dry, erect-spreading wet; obovate to orbicular, 0.8–1.2 mm long; apex obtuse, cuspidate to piliferous; base not differentiated; margins plane, entire. *Costa* percurrent in lower leaves, excurrent as short, hyaline awn in upper leaves, to 0.5 mm long; in section subround, bulging dorsally, cells in 3–4 rows, not strongly differentiated. *Laminal cells* subquadrate to angular, smooth; basal cells quadrate to very short-rectangular. *Gemmae* rare, produced at apex of sterile plants, bulging lenticular with a pronounced hyaline, distal apiculus, to 0.2 mm in diameter, cells  $\pm$  hexagonal.

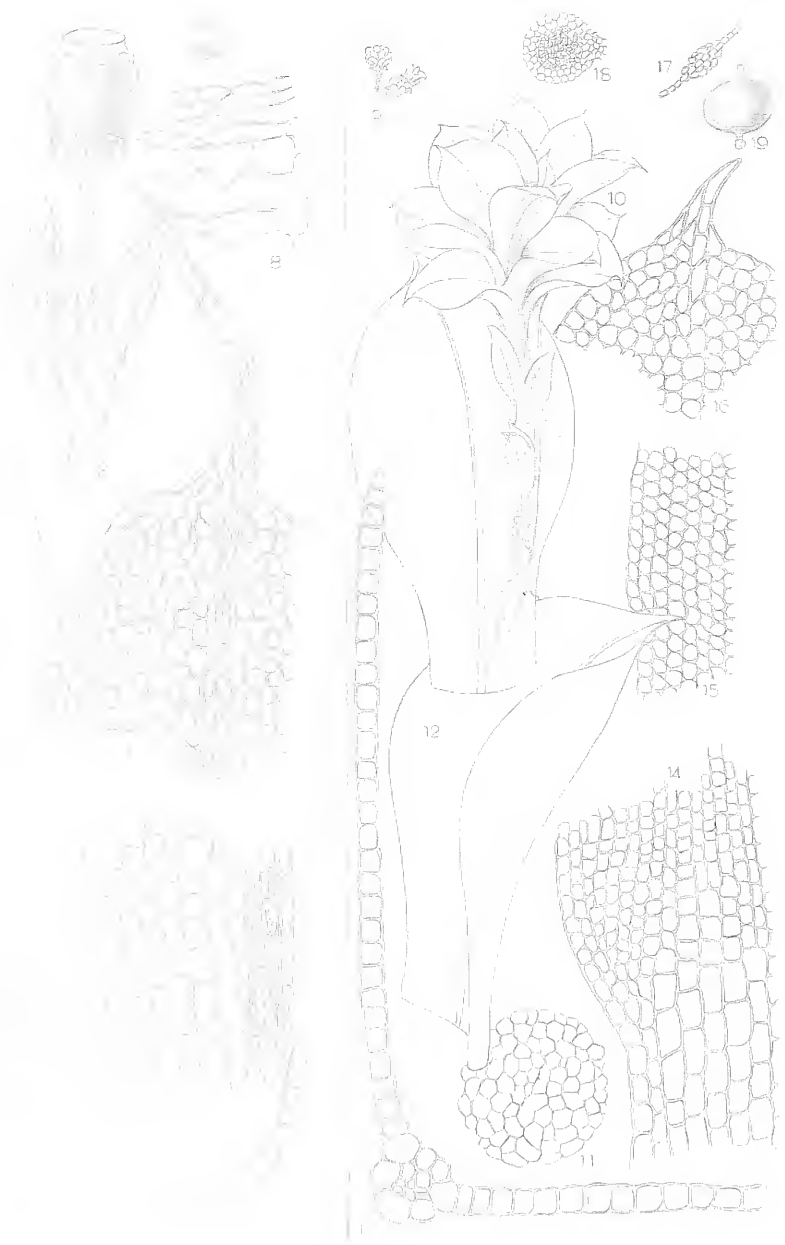
Monoicous. *Perigonia* terminal. *Perichaetia* terminal on erect branches; leaves slightly larger. *Seta* erect, 0.6–1.8 mm long, yellowish when wet, greyish when dry; capsule exserted, gymnostomous, short cylindrical, 1.0–1.3 mm long, bulging and reddish yellow when wet,

irregularly striated to sulcate and greyish when dry, mouth narrow; exothecial cells lax, sub-hexagonal, 3–4 rows at mouth transversely rectangular; stomata present at base of urn, weakly cryptopore; *peristome* absent; operculum plano-convex with minute apiculus, remaining attached to columella when capsule first opens; calyptra not seen; spores rounded, 50–55  $\mu$ m, reddish brown, granulate. Fig. 85: 1–8.

Endemic to southern Africa, *C. pottiioides* is restricted to drier, rocky areas of southern South West Africa/Namibia and the western, central, northern and southern Cape. The species frequently forms large colonies in association with *Desmatodon*, *Goniomitrium*, *Ephemerum* and *Pleuri-dium*. Map 112.



MAP 112.—● *Chamaebryum pottiioides*



Vouchers: *Goldblatt* 2399b; *Lavranos* 15554a; *Magill & Schelpe* 3871, 4053; *Oliver, Tölken & Venter* 575; *Van Zanten* 7608360a.

The concave, piliferous leaves, rhizomatous habit and elevated, narrow-mouthed capsules will place this species.

Young or sterile plants could be confused with *Goniomitrium* but it lacks a rhizome and the plants are dark green and scattered, with shorter seta and broad-mouthed capsules. Sterile colonies of *C. pottioides* have a greyish colouration when dry and are frequently quite compact.

### 3. OEDIPODIELLA

**Oedipodiella** *Dix.* in *J. Bot., Lond.* 60: 105 (1922); *Broth.* in *Natürl. PflFam.* 10: 315 (1924); *Sim, Bryo. S.Afr.* 288 (1926). Type species: *O. australis* (Wager & Dix.) *Dix.*

Plants medium-sized, dark green; terricolous. *Branches* erect, simple, scattered along leafless, branching rhizome. *Leaves* mostly obovate; apex rounded-apiculate; costa short-excurrent. *Laminar cells* small, quadrate to hexagonal. *Gemmae* produced at apex, lenticular.

*Perichaetia* terminal, leaves lingulate; costa ending below apex. *Capsules* sessile, cleistocarpic, subglobose-rostrate; spores large.

The genus is known from southern Africa and Europe.

**Oedipodiella australis** (Wager & Dix.) *Dix.* in *J. Bot., Lond.* 60: 105 (1922); *Sim, Bryo. S. Afr.* 288 (1926). Syntypes: Natal, Umkomaas, Wager s.n.; Transvaal, Waterval, Wager s.n.; Pretoria, Wager s.n. (all PRE!).

*Oedipodium australe* Wager & Dix. in *Trans. R. Soc. S. Afr.* 4: 3 (1914).

Plants small to medium-sized, scattered or loosely caespitose, dark green; terricolous. *Branches* erect, 2–5 mm long, arising from a light yellow, branching, aphyllous rhizome; in section rhizome round, central strand absent, cortical cells in 5–6 rows, lax, thin-walled, outer 1–2 rows smaller; branches in section round, central strand not well defined, cortical cells in 4–5 rows, thin-walled. *Leaves* crowded above, weakly contorted when dry, wide-spreading when wet; obovate to spatulate or broadly elliptical, 2–4 mm long; apex rounded, abruptly apiculate; base oblong; margins plane, entire. *Costa* short-excurrent, ventral superficial cells smooth, dorsal superficial cells prostrate; in section rounded, bulging dorsally, guide cells 2, small, ventral surface cells 2, small, dorsal substereid band very small, of 4–6 cells, dorsal surface cells larger, thin-walled. *Laminar cells* rounded, subquadrate to hexagonal,

smooth; basal cells larger, short-rectangular. *Gemmae* produced at stem apex on sterile and fertile plants, lenticular, to 0.3–0.6 mm in diameter, cells quadrate to hexagonal or short-rectangular.

?Dioicous. *Perichaetia* terminal; leaves spatulate to lingulate, 3.0–3.5 mm long, apex rounded-apiculate; costa ending well below apex. *Seta* very short, 0.1 mm long; capsules immersed, cleistocarpic, subglobose, rostrate, urn horizontally depressed, 1.0 mm high by 1.5 mm wide, beak 0.5 mm long, erect to oblique; exothecial cells lax, quadrate to hexagonal; stomata present at base of urn; calyptra not seen; spores round, 45–50  $\mu$ m, reddish brown, granulate. Fig. 85: 9–19.

Endemic to southern Africa, *O. australis* is found on soil in wooded kloofs and forests of the northern and central Transvaal, southern Natal, Transkei and the eastern Cape. Map 111.

Vouchers: *Bailey & Jacot Guillarmod* 75–105h (COLO); *Gordon-Gray* 5051; *Magill* 4977, 5003.

In general habit and colouration *O. australis* could be mistaken for species of *Hyophila* or *Weisiopsis*; however on closer examination the large, lens-shaped gemmae and branching rhizome will separate *Oedipodiella*. The small, immersed, horizontally depressed, subglobose capsules with long beaks are also very distinctive, but are rare and easily overlooked.

FIG. 85.—*Chamaebryum pottioides* (1–8): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 10$ ; 3. stem in cross section,  $\times 87$ ; 4. leaves,  $\times 40$ ; 5. leaf in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 6. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 7. leaf apex showing upper laminar cells,  $\times 175$ ; 8. portion of capsule mouth showing cells and spore,  $\times 175$ . *Oedipodiella australis* (9–19): 9. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 10. habit,  $\times 10$ ; 11. stem in cross section,  $\times 87$ ; 12. leaves,  $\times 40$ ; 13. leaf in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 14. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 15. laminar cells at upper left margin,  $\times 175$ ; 16. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 17. gemmae, side view,  $\times 40$ ; 18. gemmae, face view,  $\times 40$ ; 19. sporophyte,  $\times 5$ . (1–8, *Oliver et al.* 77; 9–19, *Sim* PRE-CH9678).





## EPHEMERACEAE

Plants minute, ephemeral, gregarious or scattered, frequently on persistent protonemal mat. *Stems* very short. *Leaves* few, larger above, spreading; linear-lanceolate to oblong-subulate; margins entire or serrate. *Costa* present or absent, sometimes weak below and strong above, percurrent to excurrent; in section cells not differentiated. *Laminal cells* rectangular to rhomboidal or fusiform, smooth or prorate.

Dioicous. *Seta* very short; capsules cleistocarpic, globose to ellipsoidal, short apiculate; calyptra cucullate, smooth or rough; spores large.

The family contains only two genera, *Ephemerum* and *Micromitrium*, only the former occurs in southern Africa. The genera are separated by the cleistocarpic capsules of *Ephemerum* and stegocarpic capsules of *Micromitrium*.

## EPHEMERUM

*Ephemerum Hampe* in Flora, Jena 20: 285 (1837); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 317 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 289 (1926); Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 67 (1935); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 346 (1978). Lectotype species: *E. serratum* (Hedw.) Hampe, fide Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 67 (1935).

## With characters of family.

The genus consists of c. 28 species. The species are found in most areas of the world, but are most common in temperate regions. Concentrations of species occur in North America, Europe, North Africa, eastern South America, southern Africa and Australia.

Both *E. sessile* and *E. serratum* are excluded from the Flora. None of the southern African species have spores that even approach the size given for *E. sessile*, i.e. 60–80  $\mu\text{m}$ , or most of the Northern Hemisphere species. The southern African species have weakly ornate spores that range between 25–40  $\mu\text{m}$  in diameter.

The specimen Sim (1926) put into *E. serratum* is *E. capense*. Although the two species are similar, the latter has much smaller leaves that barely reach the mid-point of the capsule, in addition to its smaller spores.

- 1 Leaves very small, to 0.5 mm long; margins spinose; costa absent ..... 1. *E. capense*
- 1 Leaves larger, 1–2 mm long; margins entire to serrate; costa present, occasionally obsolete:
  - 2 Leaf margins serrate to coarsely serrate; cells in upper leaf prorate; calyptra rough ..... 2. *E. namaquense*
  - 2 Leaf margins entire to serrulate; laminal cells smooth, calyptra smooth:
    - 3 Leaf margins entire to serrulate, occasionally with a few teeth at apex; perichaetial leaves not distinct, costa well defined ..... 3. *E. rehmannii*
    - 3 Leaf margins entire; perichaetial leaves distinct, costa very weak to absent ..... 4. *E. diversifolium*

1. *Ephemerum capense* C. Müll. in Flora, Jena 71: 12 (1888); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 318 (1924). Type: Cape, Somerset East, Mt Boschberg, MacOwan s.n., 1882.

Plants minute, acaulescent, scattered on persistent protonema, light green; terricolous. *Leaves* few, 1–5 at base of vaginula, wide-spreading; linear to elliptical, 0.2–0.4 mm long, only a few cells wide; apex acute to acuminate; margins plane, spinose. *Costa* absent. *Laminal cells* rectangular to rhomboidal, 2–6:1, smooth; basal cells rectangular.

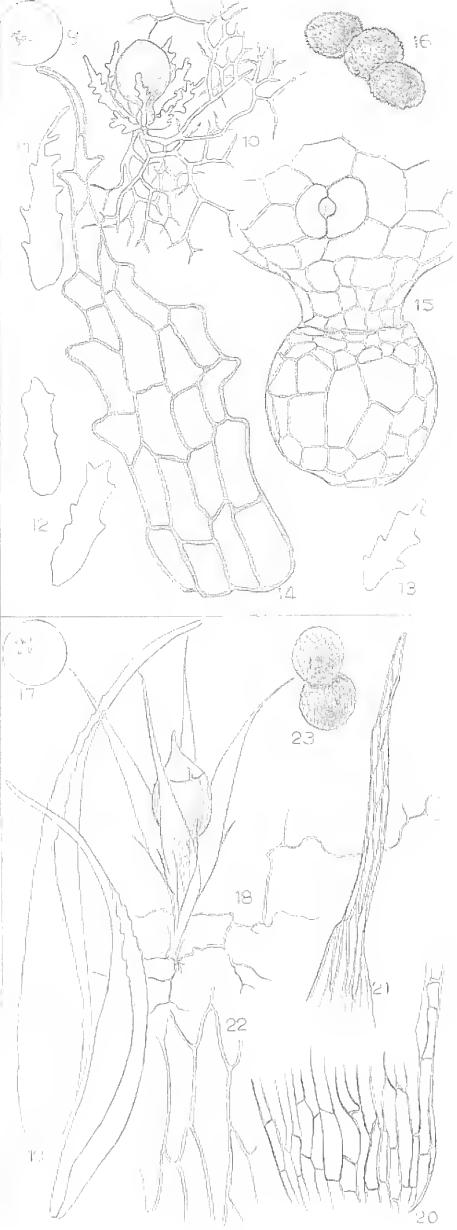
Capsules  $\pm$  sessile, cleistocarpic, orbicular, 0.3 mm long, reddish yellow, vaginula globose, 0.1 mm long; exothecial cells quadrate to short-rectangular; stomata few, present at

base of urn, phaneropore; calyptra cucullate, 0.2 mm long, smooth; spores subround, 37–40  $\mu\text{m}$ , yellowish brown, sharply papillose. Fig. 86: 9–16.

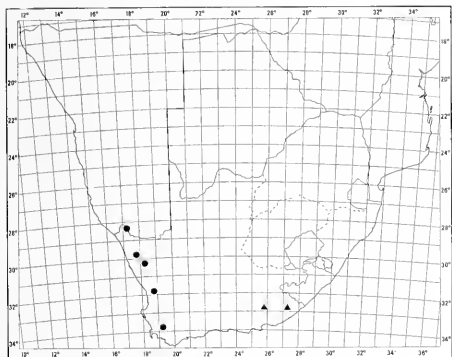
Endemic to southern Africa, *E. capense* is presently known only from the shrublands of the central and eastern Cape. Map 113.

Voucher: Sim 7094.

This species was treated by Sim (1926) as *E. serratum*, but the plants are considerably smaller than that species in all respects. The leaves of *E. capense* are very short and just reach the mid-point of the capsule. They are rarely visible when the capsules are mature, giving an impression of naked capsules scattered on the dense persistent protonema. The spores are the largest (37–40  $\mu\text{m}$ ) of any southern African species of *Ephemerum*, but they are still smaller than the range reported for *E. serratum* (40–70  $\mu\text{m}$ ).







MAP 113. — ● *Ephemerum namaquense*  
▲ *Ephemerum capense*

2. *Ephemerum namaquense* Magill, sp. nov., *E. crassinervio* (Schwaegr.) Hampe similis, sed marginibus foliorum valde serratis, stomatibus limitatis ad basim thecarum et sporis minoribus.

Type: Cape, Namaqualand, along road to Niewoudtville, 10 km NE of Vanrhynsdorp, on clay near road, sandy flats with dwarf succulent shrubs, Magill & Schelpe 3921 (MO, holo.; PRE; BOL).

Plants minute, scattered or gregarious, light green to yellow-green; terricolous. Stems to 0.5 mm long. Leaves larger above, erect-spreading; lanceolate to linear-lanceolate, 0.7–1.3 mm long; margins plane, serrulate to coarsely serrate above. Costa percurrent to just excurrent, distinct in leaf base; in section round, 4–5 cells thick, cells undifferentiated, incrassate, round, surface cells bulging outward. Laminal cells rectangular to rhomboidal, 4–6: 1, prorate above mid-leaf; basal cells rectangular, smooth.

Diocious. Androgametophyte small, leaves ovate, margins serrate. Perichaetia terminal, leaves larger, subulate. Seta 0.1–0.2 mm long, yellowish; vaginula elliptical 0.2 mm long, reddish yellow; capsule globose to short-elliptical, short-rostrate, 0.3–0.5 mm long,

yellowish, beak to 50  $\mu$ m long; exothecial cells quadrate to rectangular, or some subhexagonal; stomata restricted to extreme base, phaneropore, reddish; calyptra large, cucullate, 0.2–0.3 mm long, rough by prorate cells; spores immature, round, 33  $\mu$ m, yellowish, weakly granulate. Fig. 86: 1–8.

Endemic to southern Africa, *E. namaquense* is found in small patches on soil among other mosses in shrublands of the western Cape. Map 113.

Vouchers: Magill & Schelpe 3909; Oliver 7223; Schelpe 4915a.

This species is closely related to *E. crassinervium* (Schwaegr.) Hampe through the prorate leaf cells and rough calyptra but differs in more coarsely serrate leaf margins; stomata restricted to extreme base of capsule, and smaller, less ornate spores.

3. *Ephemerum rehmannii* (C. Müll.) Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 319 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 291 (1926). Type: Orange Free State, Bloemfontein, Rehmann s.n., 1875 (G!).

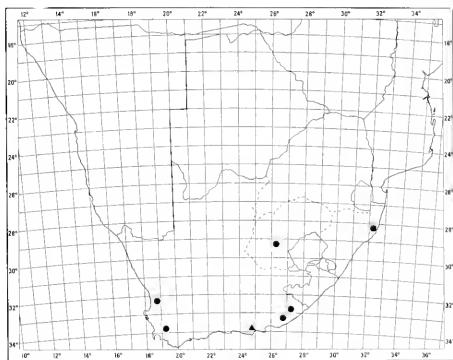
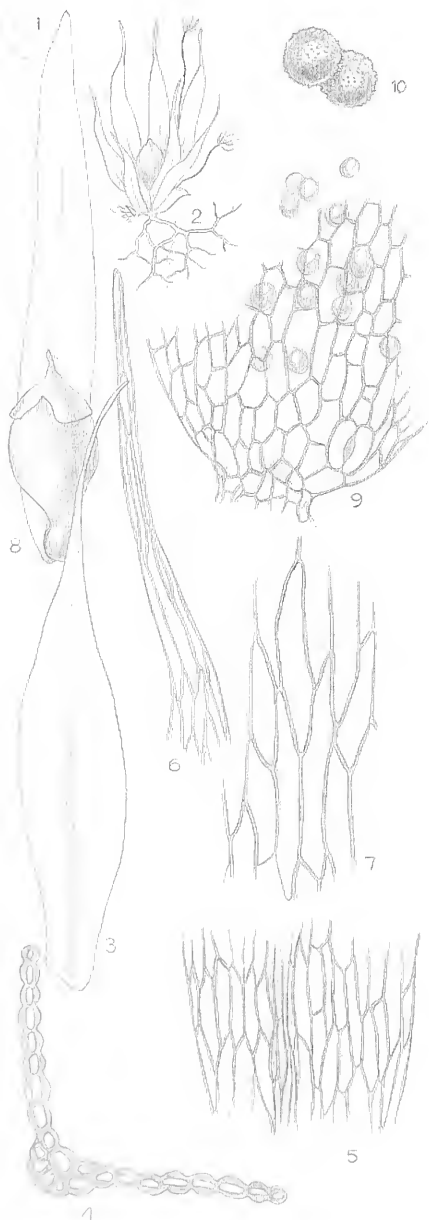
*Ephemerella rehmannii* C. Müll. in Flora, Jena 71: 12 (1888).

*Ephemerella nervosa* Dix. in Trans. R. Soc. S. Afr. 18: 254 (1930). *Ephemerum nervosa* (Dix.) Schelpe in Mem. bot. Surv. S. Afr. 43: 7 (1979). Type: Cape, King William's Town, Wager 809 (BM; PRE!).

Plants minute, scattered or in small groups, light green to yellow-green; terricolous. Stems 0.5 mm long; in section round, central strand absent, cortical cells large, thin-walled. Leaves larger above, weakly secund dry, erect wet; lanceolate, acuminate to subulate, 1.0–2.5 mm long; margins weakly incurved, entire to serrulate or occasionally with a few teeth at apex. Costa long- to short-excurrent, awn flexuose, smooth or with a few small serrations, weaker in leaf base; in section round, 3–4 cells thick, cells round, incrassate, not differentiated or internal cells more strongly thickened. Laminal cells rectangular to oblong-rhomboidal or fusiform, to 10: 1; basal cells rectangular.

Perichaetial leaves longer, shape similar. Seta very short, yellowish; vaginula cylindrical, 0.2 mm long; capsule ellipsoidal, short apiculate, 0.5–0.8 mm long, yellowish to brownish-

FIG. 86.—*Ephemerum namaquense* (1–8): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit (sporophyte immature),  $\times 35$ ; 3. leaves,  $\times 70$ ; 4. leaf base,  $\times 175$ ; 5. cells at upper leaf, dorsal surface,  $\times 175$ ; 6. laminal cells at upper margin,  $\times 700$ ; 7. sporophyte ruptured to show spores,  $\times 70$ ; 8. calyptra,  $\times 70$ . *E. capense* (9–16): 9. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 10. habit,  $\times 50$ ; 11–13. leaves,  $\times 70$ ; 14. leaf,  $\times 350$ ; 15. vaginula and lower sporophyte showing stomata,  $\times 350$ ; 16. spores,  $\times 350$ . *E. rehmannii* (17–23): 17. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 18. habit,  $\times 12$ ; 19. leaves,  $\times 35$ ; 20. leaf base,  $\times 175$ ; 21. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 22. median leaf cells,  $\times 500$ ; 23. spores,  $\times 350$ . (1–8, Oliver PRE-CH12902; 9–16, Sim 7094; 17–23, Rehmann s.n., 1875).



MAP 114.—● *Ephemerum rehmannii*  
▲ *Ephemerum diversifolium*

yellow; exothecial cells rectangular, thin-walled; stomata present at base of urn, phaneropore; calyptra cucullate, 0.3–0.4 mm long, smooth; spores subround, 25–35  $\mu$ m, reddish brown, papillose to sharply papillose. Fig. 86: 17–23.

Endemic to southern Africa, *E. rehmannii* is found in the dry shrublands or grasslands of Zululand, Orange Free State and the southern, eastern and western Cape. Map 114.

Vouchers: *Schelpé* 7625; *Sim* 7097; *Wager* 1459.

Most of the southern African specimens referred to *E. sessile* belong here. *Ephemerum rehmannii* can be most easily separated from *E. sessile* by its spores only half as large, leaves frequently toothed above and the excurrent costa that forms a generally smooth, flexuose awn.

An unusual form of this species collected in Bain's Kloof (*Schelpé* 6369) is more similar to *E. sessile* through its lanceolate-subulate leaves that reach a length of 2.5 mm. The spores are only 35  $\mu$ m in diameter however, not reaching the 60–80  $\mu$ m reported for *E. sessile*.

4. *Ephemerum diversifolium* Mitt. in Harvey, Thes. Cap. 1: 63 (1859); *Sim*, Bryo. S. Afr. 291 (1926). Type: Cape, Uitenhage, Zwartkop's River, *Zeyher* s.n. (NY, holo.!).

Plants minute, scattered on persistent protonema, light green to yellow-green; terricolous. Stems to 0.1 mm long. Leaves larger

FIG. 87.—*Ephemerum diversifolium*: 1. habit,  $\times$  1; 2. habit,  $\times$  35; 3. leaf,  $\times$  70; 4. leaf in cross section,  $\times$  350; 5. leaf base,  $\times$  175; 6. leaf apex,  $\times$  175; 7. median leaf cells,  $\times$  700; 8. sporophyte with calyptra and perichaetial leaf,  $\times$  70; 9. portion of capsule base showing stomata and spores,  $\times$  175; 10. spores,  $\times$  350. (1–10, *Harvey* s.n.)

above, weakly twisted dry, erect-spreading wet; elliptical, acuminate to subulate, 0,8–1,2 mm long; margins plane, entire. *Costa* excurrent to long-excurrent, to 0,4 mm long, distinct in leaf base; in section bulging dorsally, to 4 cells thick, internal cells undifferentiated, surface cells slightly smaller than laminal cells, incrassate. *Laminal cells* oblong-rhomboidal to fusiform, 8:1, smooth; basal cells rectangular.

Dioicous. Androgametophytes small, gemmate, 0,25 mm tall. Perichaetia terminal, leaves narrow-elliptical to ligulate, 1,3 mm long; costa very weak or absent in inner leaves; cells irregularly fusiform. *Seta* very short, 0,05 mm long, yellowish; vaginula narrow, 0,15 mm long; capsule ovate-apiculate, 0,7–1,0 mm long; exothecial cells rectangular to rhomboidal, but with areas of shorter cells; stomata present at extreme base of urn, phaneropore; calyp-

tra cucullate, 0,4 mm long, smooth; spores subround, 25–30  $\mu\text{m}$ , brownish yellow, granulate. Fig. 87.

A very distinct species known only from the type locality in the shrublands of the southern Cape. Map 114.

Voucher: Type only.

The small plants are almost buried in the copious mass of protonema which frequently sends up larger filaments (stolons of Mitten) that are profusely branched at the tip. The plants are probably most distinctive because of their highly differentiated perichaetial leaves. When examined in Hoyer's solution, the narrowly elliptical to ligulate leaves show the costa to be obsolete to absent. The costa in the vegetative leaves is excurrent, frequently to a length of 0,4 mm and quite distinct throughout the leaf.

### Insufficiently Known Species

*Ephemerum piliferum* Shaw in Cape Monthly Mag. 17: 314 (1878). Type: Cape, Oudeberg, Graaff-Reinet, *MacLea* s.n., 1872. As suggested by Sim (1926) the description is not adequate to place the species and type material has not been located.



## FUNARIACEAE

Plants annual or biennial, small to medium-sized, generally light green; terricolous. *Stems* erect, simple; central strand generally present. *Leaves* more or less lax, mostly crowded above, erect, broad and concave; margins plane to broadly incurved, entire or often serrate, rarely bordered. *Costa* strong, percurrent to excurrent; in section rounded, bulging dorsally. *Laminal cells* large, wide, smooth, rectangular to truncate-rhomboidal or occasionally hexagonal, thin-walled; marginal cells generally narrower, rarely forming a distinct border; basal cells generally larger, rectangular.

Monoicous or rarely dioicous. Perichaetia terminal, leaves not strongly differentiated. *Capsules* immersed or long exserted, stegocarpic or occasionally cleistocarpic, erect to cernuous or pendent; globose to pyriform, symmetric or curved, frequently with well defined neck; annulus present, usually well developed, occasionally revolute; *peristome* absent, single or double, teeth 16, strongly trabeculate, segments opposite teeth, cilia absent; operculum plano-convex to conic, often apiculate; calyptra smooth, generally cucullate-inflated and rostrate or smaller, mitrate; spores small, granulate.

The family Funariaceae consists of 16 genera, some large and very widespread in distribution (*Funaria*, *Physcomitrium*), but most very small and quite restricted. The six genera present in southern Africa exhibit the full range of capsule morphology expressed by the family; i.e. cleistocarpic or stegocarpic and gymnostomous to peristomate. The peristomate capsules also exhibit a complete gradation in peristome development, from rudimentary to well developed, single or double.

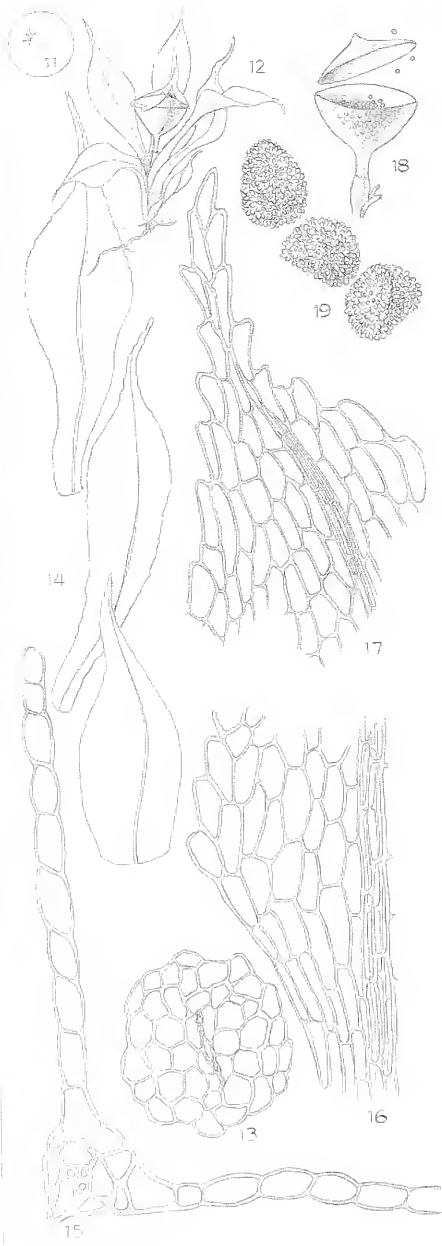
The broad, concave leaves with large, lax leaf cells, generally with flattened ends, should place most sterile specimens. The capsules are very distinctive and will easily identify the family and genera. Some southern African taxa of Bryaceae bear a slight macroscopic resemblance to *Funaria*. The former are easily separated by peristome morphology, and their upper laminal cells being evenly rhomboidal with pointed ends.

- 1 Plants small, stems very short; capsules immersed to emergent:
  - 2 Capsule stegocarpic, mouth broad:
    - 3 Upper leaves broadly obovate, margins entire; calyptra large, 8-plicate ..... 1. **Goniomitrium**
    - 3 Upper leaves narrowly spatulate, margins strongly serrate; calyptra small, smooth:
      - 4 Capsules immersed, small, hemispherical, 0.5–0.6 mm long; spores papillose; growing on alluvial mud and river banks in Zululand ..... 2. **Micropoma**
      - 4 Capsules immersed to emergent, cupulate, 1.0–1.5 mm long; spores spinose; growing on soil in semi-arid shrublands of the eastern Cape ..... 5. **Physcomitrium**
  - 2 Capsule cleistocarpic; calyptra minute, smooth:
    - 5 Plants bulbiform; perichaetial leaves large, strongly concave, completely enclosing sporophyte; capsule pyriform, pendent ..... 3. **Cygnicollum**
    - 5 Plants with erect to spreading leaves; perichaetial leaves spreading, exposing sporophyte; capsule elliptical, erect ..... 4. **Physcomitrellopsis**
- 1 Plants larger, stems elongated; capsule exserted on long seta:
  - 6 Capsules cupulate, neck very short; exothelial cells quadrate to hexagonal; leaves with distinct border of narrower, thin-walled cells ..... 5. **Physcomitrium**
  - 6 Capsules cylindrical to pyriform, neck long; exothelial cells rectangular; leaves without distinct border or if present marginal cells incrassate ..... 6. **Funaria**

### 1. GONIOMITRIUM

**Goniomitrium** Wils. in Hooker, J. Bot., Lond. 5: 142 (1846); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 324 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 292 (1926); Stone in J. Bryol. 11: 491 (1981). Type species: not designated.

*Rehmanniella* C. Müll. in Bot. Zbl. 7: 347 (1881). Type species: *R. africana* C. Müll.





Plants small, gregarious; terricolous. *Stems* short, simple; central strand present. *Leaves* spreading wet, obovate-cuspidate; margins plane, entire. *Costa* short-excurrent. *Laminal cells* hexagonal to rhomboidal, thin-walled.

Paroicous or dioicous. *Seta* short; capsule emergent, stegocarpic, gymnostomous, cupulate with broad mouth; operculum plano-convex, apiculate; calyptra mitrate, 8-plicate; spores large.

The four species of *Goniomitrium* are equally divided between Africa and Australia. Each of the species is restricted in its distribution and distinctive morphologically.

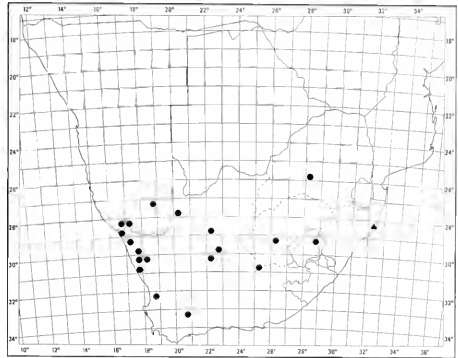
***Goniomitrium africanum* (C. Müll.)**

*Broth.* in Natürl PflFam. 1: 521 (1903); *Sim.* *Bryo. S. Afr.* 292 (1926). Type: Orange Free State, near Bloemfontein, *Rehmann* 171 (NH!).

*Rehmanniella africana* C. Müll. in Bot. Zbl. 7: 347 (1881).

Plants small, scattered or gregarious, dark green; terricolous. *Stems* 1–2 mm high, simple, radiculose below; in section round, central strand weak, cells thin-walled, inner cortical cells in 2–4 rows, outer cortical cells in 2 rows, smaller, reddish brown. *Leaves* crowded and larger above, infolded and appressed dry, erect-spreading wet; broadly elliptical to obovate or subspatulate, 1.5–2.5 mm long; apex apiculate to cuspidate; base oblong; margins plane, entire. *Costa* short-excurrent; in section subround, lamina attached ventrally, guide cells 2, exposed ventrally, dorsal stereid band weak, 2 cells thick, occasionally substereids, dorsal surface cells generally strongly thickened, smaller than guide cells. *Upper laminal cells* hexagonal to rhomboidal or subrectangular, thin-walled; marginally quadrate to rectangular; basal cells quadrate.

Paroicous. Perichaetial leaves slightly larger, not distinct. *Seta* variable in length, 0.5–2.0 mm long; capsule emergent to exserted, erect, stegocarpic, cupulate, with broad mouth, 1 mm long, irregularly sulcate when dry, reddish yellow; exothelial cells quadrate to rectangular or angular, thin-walled, with 1–2 rows of quadrate cells at mouth and 5–6 rows of transversely rectangular cells just below; stomata present at base of urn, phanopore; *peristome* absent; operculum plano-convex, 0.7–0.8 mm in diameter, cells not twisted; calyptra mitrate, 1.5 mm long, smooth but 8-sided because of longitudinal plications; spores



MAP 115.—● *Goniomitrium africanum*  
▲ *Micropoma niloticum*

rounded, 50–75  $\mu\text{m}$ , yellowish, granulate with a weak reticulate pattern. Fig. 88: 1–10.

Endemic to southern Africa, *G. africanum* occurs on open soil, in dry rocky regions of southern South West Africa/Namibia, the western, northern and central Cape Province, and infrequently in the Orange Free State, Lesotho and central Transvaal. The species forms large patches after the winter rains, but is only infrequently collected. Map 115.

Vouchers: *Magill & Schelpe* 3834a, 4038; *Oliver* 6299, 7255; *Smook & Harding* 695; *Volk* 5298.

When sporophytes are present the large-mouthed capsule and spreading, dark green, cuspidate leaves will place the species. The large, unusual, 8-sided, plicate calyptra is also very distinctive.

The seta length in different specimens is quite variable. A recent study indicated that the variation was not significant and found no supporting characters on the specimens with long setae (*Schelpe*, pers. comm.).

In his recent generic revision of Funariaceae, *Fife* (1985) reduced *G. africanum* to a subspecies of *G. acuminatum* Hook. & Wils., an Australian species.

FIG. 88.—*Goniomitrium africanum* (1–10): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 10$ ; 3. plants,  $\times 2$ ; 4. stem in cross section,  $\times 200$ ; 5. leaves,  $\times 40$ ; 6. leaf in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 7. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 8. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 9. sporophyte,  $\times 10$ ; 10. calyptra,  $\times 10$ . *Micropoma niloticum* (11–19): 11. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 12. habit,  $\times 10$ ; 13. stem in cross section,  $\times 200$ ; 14. leaves,  $\times 40$ ; 15. leaf in cross section,  $\times 350$ ; 16. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 17. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 18. sporophyte, operculum detached,  $\times 20$ ; 19. spores,  $\times 560$ . (1–10, *Oliver* 6299; 11–19, *Junod* 323).

## 2. MICROPOMA

**Micropoma** Lindb. in Notis. Saellsk. F. Fl. Fenn. Foerh. 11: 56 (1871); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 322 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 291 (1926). Type species: *M. niloticum* (Delile) Lindb.

Plants small, gregarious; terricolous. *Stems* short, simple; central strand present. *Leaves* narrow, spatulate; margins serrate. *Costa* percurrent to subpercurrent. *Laminal cells* lax, rhomboidal to rectangular.

Autoicous. *Seta* short; capsule immersed, stegocarpic, hemispherical with very broad mouth, gymnostomous; operculum convex-apiculate; calyptra mitrate, smooth; spores large.

The genus contains two species, *M. niloticum* from southern and eastern Africa as well as the Middle East, and *M. bukobense* from central Africa. Both species were recently placed in *Physcomitrium* subgen. *Cryptopyxis* by Fife (1982).

**Micropoma niloticum** (Delile) Lindb. in Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 1: 518 (1903); 10: 322 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 292 (1926); El-Saadawy in Proc. Egypt. Acad. Sci. 25: 217 (1972). Type: Egypt, *Delile* s.n.

*Gymnostomum niloticum* Delile, Fl. Aegypt. 2: 43 (1813). *Physcomitrium niloticum* (Delile) C. Müll. in Bot. Ztg 16: 154 (1858).

Plants small, scattered, gregarious, light green,  $\pm$  shiny; terricolous. *Stems* (0.5–)2–3 mm long, occasionally elongated with a few branches; in section round, central strand collapsed, dark brown, cortical cells in 3–4 rows, little differentiated or outer row  $\pm$  larger. *Leaves* weakly contorted dry, spreading wet; narrowly spatulate, 1–2(–3) mm long, apex abruptly acuminate; base oblong; margins plane, strongly serrate above base by projecting cell ends. *Costa* weak, ending below apex or extending into acumen; in section bulging dorsally, guide cells 2, ventral cells 2, in single layer, similar to guide cells, dorsal stereid band small, consisting of 2–4 cells, dorsal surface cells smaller than guide cells, thickened. *Laminal cells* lax, rectangular to rhomboidal, mostly 2–3: 1; basal cells rectangular, thin-walled.

Perichaetial leaves slightly larger, not distinct. *Seta* erect, 0.4–0.6 mm long, yellowish to yellow-brown; capsule immersed, urn hemispherical, 0.5–0.6 mm long, smooth, yellow-brown, neck absent; exothecial cells lax, transversely rectangular to rhomboidal, 4 rows at mouth abruptly narrower and transversely rectangular; stomata present at extreme base of urn, phaneropore; annulus absent; peristome absent; operculum convex-apiculate, cells not twisted; spores subround to angular, 30–37  $\mu$ m, light brown, papillose to strongly papillose. Fig. 88: 11–19.

The species grows on alluvial mud and river banks in the Gaza Strip, Egypt, Zimbabwe, Mozambique and South Africa. Although *M. niloticum* has been known from Maputo for some time (Sim, 1926), it has only recently been discovered in Zululand, mixed with *Ephemerum rehmannii*. Map 115.

Voucher: Taylor 478.

The species is most easily recognized by its narrow-spatulate leaves and very broad-mouthed, immersed, hemispherical capsules. Sterile stems are frequently elongated with distant leaves.

## 3. CYGNICOLLUM

**Cygnicollum** Fife & Magill in Bryologist 85: 99 (1982). Type species: *C. immersum* Fife & Magill.

Plants very small, bulbiform, light green; terricolous. *Stems* simple, central strand present. *Leaves* obovate-acuminate, concave; margins crenulate above. *Costa* subpercurrent to short-excurrent. *Upper laminal cells* rhomboidal to oblong-rhomboidal, thin-walled; marginal cells narrower.

Perichaetia terminal, leaves large, conspicuous, strongly concave, enclosing sporophyte. *Seta* short, erect; capsule cleistocarpic, pyriform, pendent, neck cygneous; calyptra small, campanulate; spores irregularly papillose.

A very distinct genus recognized by the bulbiform habit and completely enclosed, pendent, cleistocarpic capsules. The taxon seems, through most of its characters, properly placed in Funariaceae. However, it does not appear to be closely related to any of the other genera of the family.



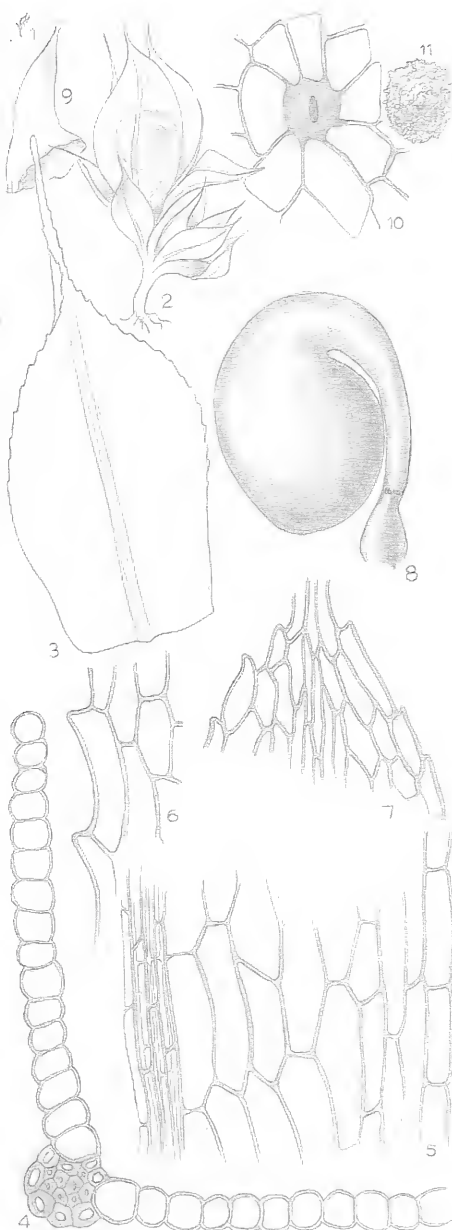
***Cygnicollum immersum* Fife & Magill** in Bryologist 85: 99 (1982). Type: Cape, upper slopes of Vanrhyns Pass, 40 km NE of Vanrhynsdorp along road to Nieuwoudtville, *Magill & Schelpe* 3952 (PRE, holo.; BUF; MICH; MO).

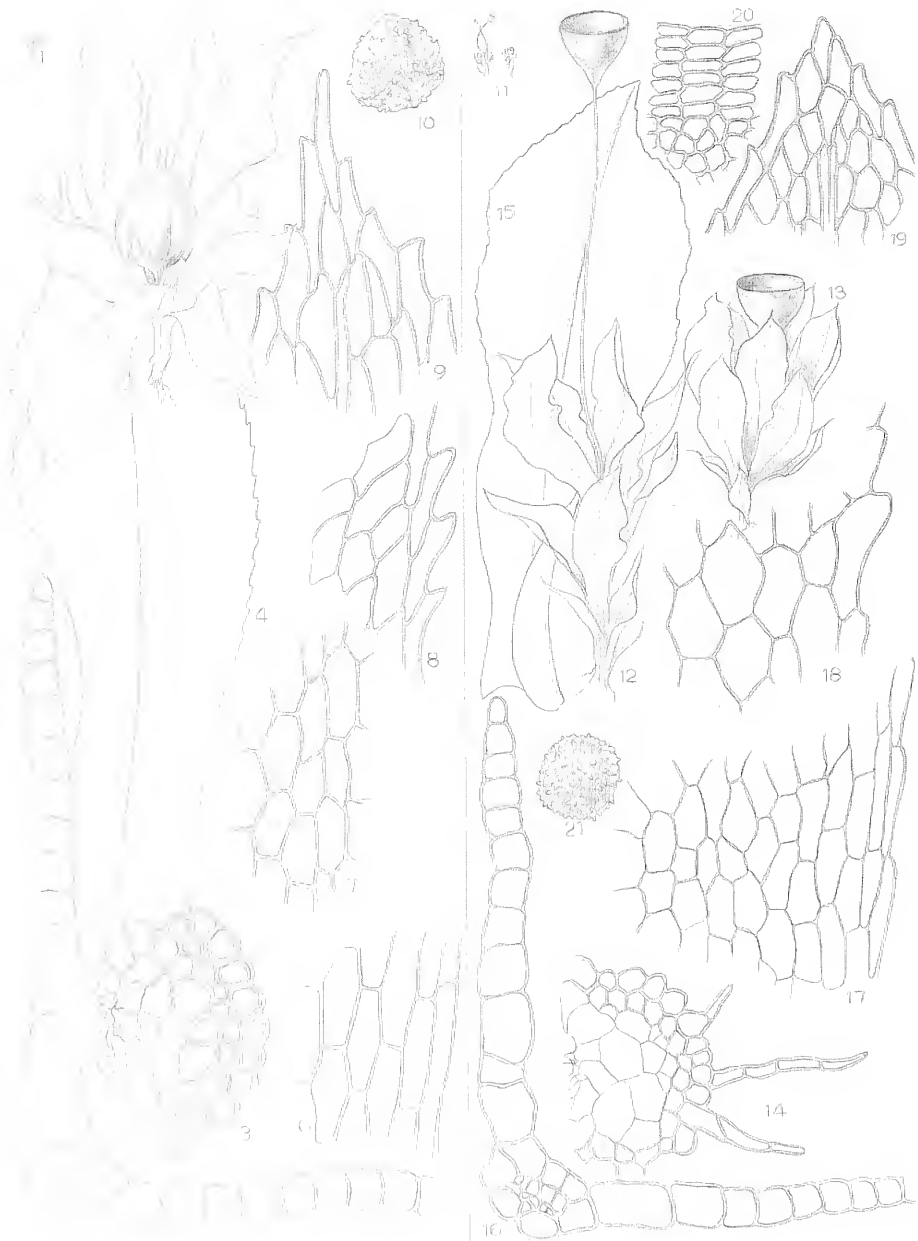
Plants minute to small, bulbiform, solitary, light green; terricolous. *Stems* to 1 mm high, simple; in section round, central strand small, inner cortical cells in 2 rows, large, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in single row, small, incrassate, reddish brown, epidermal cells larger, thin-walled. *Leaves* larger above, erect-spreading wet, little altered dry, lower leaves obovate-apiculate, to 1,5 mm long; upper leaves oblong-obovate, acuminate, 1,5–3,0 mm long; margins plane, entire below, bluntly serrate above. *Costa* ending below apex in lower leaves to short-excurrent in upper leaves; in section rounded, with a large central stereid band 2–4 cells thick and enclosing 1–2 larger, irregular cells or gaps, ventral cells in single row, large, firm-walled, dorsal surface cells similar to ventral cells, thickened. *Upper laminar cells* rhomboidal to oblong-rhomboidal, thin-walled; upper marginal cells narrower, long-rectangular, but not forming distinct border, upper ends projecting as marginal teeth; basal cells lax, rectangular.

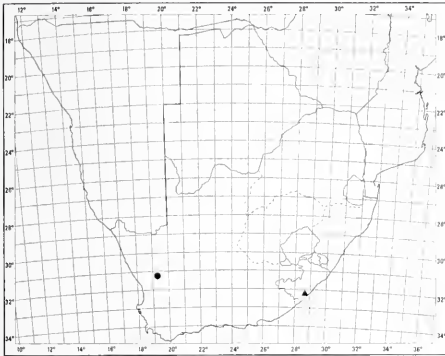
Autoicous. Perigonial branch short, at base of main stem, gemmate. Perichaetia terminal, leaves large, conspicuous, strongly concave, completely enclosing capsule. *Seta* short, erect, 0,7–1,0 mm long, yellowish; capsule broadly pyriform, cleistocarpic, pendent because of cygneous neck, 1,0–1,3 mm long, yellowish brown; exothecial cells quadrate to rectangular or occasionally rhomboidal, thin-walled; stomata present on neck, phaneropore; calyptra small, narrowly campanulate, 0,6 mm long, smooth; spores subreniform, 25–35  $\mu$ m, yellowish, irregularly papillose. Fig. 89.

Known only from soil in small open areas in shrublands of the upper Vanrhyn's Pass. The specimens were collected on the south face of the escarpment at c. 800 m.

FIG. 89.—*Cygnicollum immersum*: 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 10$ ; 3. leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 4. leaf in cross section,  $\times 350$ ; 5. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 6. laminar cells at upper left margin,  $\times 350$ ; 7. apical leaf cells,  $\times 175$ ; 8. sporophyte,  $\times 35$ ; 9. calyptra,  $\times 35$ ; 10. stomatal apparatus,  $\times 700$ ; 11. spore,  $\times 500$ . (1–11, *Magill & Schelpe* 3952).







MAP 116.—● *Cygnicollum immersum*  
▲ *Physcomitrellopsis africana*

The collection site in the north western Cape receives a high rainfall for this region. Map 116.

Voucher: *Magill & Schelpe* 3937.

The completely enclosed sporophyte is very unique. The seta is short and erect but the neck of the pyriform capsule is cygneous resulting in a pendent urn.

The cleistocarpic capsules and large, papillose spores are known in Funariaceae, however the calyptra of *Cygnicollum* is rather small for the family. Leaf shape and areolation also confirm placement in Funariaceae.

#### 4. PHYSCOMITRELLOPSIS

*Physcomitrellopsis* Broth. & Wager ex Dix. in J. Bot., Lond. 60: 107 (1922); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 321 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 291 (1926). Type species: *P. africana* Wager & Broth.

Plants small, gregarious, green; terricolous. *Stems* erect, unbranched; central strand present. *Leaves* spreading wet; spatulate-acuminate; margins plane, entire. *Costa* ending below apex. *Laminal cells* rectangular, becoming rhomboidal above, smooth.

Perichaetia terminal, leaves larger, otherwise little differentiated. *Capsule* exposed, subsessile, erect, cleistocarpic; calyptra large, enclosing capsule, mitrate-rostrate; spores weakly papillose.

Endemic to southern Africa, *Physcomitrellopsis* presently contains a single species found in the southeastern part of the Flora area. The only other species described in the genus, *Physcomitrellopsis indica* Dix., was recently transferred to *Physcomitrium* by Gangulee (1974).

*Physcomitrellopsis africana* Wager & Broth. ex Dix. in J. Bot., Lond. 60: 107 (1922); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 291 (1926). Type: Natal, Wager s.n. (H, holo.; BM).

Plants small, gregarious, green; terricolous. *Stems* 1.0–1.5 mm high, simple; in section round, central strand small, inner cortical cells in 2–4 rows, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in 2–3 rows, slightly thickened. *Leaves* crowded above, weakly contorted dry, spreading wet; spatulate-acuminate, 4–5 mm long; base oblong; margins plane, entire below,

strongly dentate above base. *Costa* subpercurrent; in section subrounded, guide cells 2–3, small, ventral cells in single row, similar to guide cells, dorsal stereid band small, group of 6–8 cells, frequently with gap below guide cells, dorsal surface cells ± larger, thin-walled. *Laminal cells* rectangular to oblong-rhomboidal; upper marginal cells bulging; basal cells rectangular.

Autoicous. Perichaetia terminal, leaves large, spatulate-acuminate, widespreading

FIG. 90.—*Physcomitrellopsis africana* (1–10): 1. habit, × 1; 2. habit, × 10; 3. portion of stem in cross section, × 140; 4. leaf, × 35; 5. leaf in cross section, × 350; 6. basal leaf cells at right margin, × 175; 7. median leaf cells, × 175; 8. laminal cells at upper right margin, × 175; 9. leaf apex, × 175; 10. spore, × 500. *Physcomitrium spathulatum* (11–21): 11. habit, × 1; 12. habit (var. *spathulatum*), × 10; 13. habit (var. *sessile*), × 10; 14. stem in cross section, × 140; 15. leaf, × 35; 16. leaf in cross section, × 350; 17. basal leaf cells at right margin, × 175; 18. laminal cells at right margin, × 350; 19. leaf apex, × 175; 20. part of capsule mouth showing cells, × 245; 21. spore, × 500. (1–10, *Nicholson* 126B; 11–12 & 14–21, *Edwards* 827; 13, *MacLea* sub *Rehmann* 520).

wet. *Seta* 0.5–0.7 mm long, yellowish; capsule exposed, erect, cleistocarpic, globose to elliptical, 1.0–1.2 mm long, smooth, reddish yellow; exothelial cells angular, subquadrate to hexagonal; stomata present at base of urn, phaneropore; calyptra swollen, completely enclosing capsule, mitrate-rostrate, 1.3 mm long; spores immature, rounded, 30  $\mu$ m, hyaline, weakly papillose with distinct tetrad scar. Fig. 90: 1–10.

Endemic to southern Africa, *P. africana* has been collected twice in fairly large colonies at the edge of coastal forests in Natal and Transkei. The exact type locality was not given and the site has not been precisely located. Map. 116.

Voucher: *Nicholas* 126B.

The lax, spatulate-acuminate leaves with dentate margins are fairly distinct and should help to place sterile specimens of *P. africana*. The short seta and exposed, globose to elliptical, cleistocarpic capsule and large calyptra are very distinctive; however also very small and easily overlooked on dried specimens.

## 5. PHYSCOMITRIUM

**Physcomitrium** (*Brid.*) *Fuernr.* in *Flora*, Jena 13: 9 (1829); *Broth.* in *Natürl. PflFam.* 10: 322 (1924); *Sim, Bryo. S. Afr.* 292 (1926). Type species: *P. sphaericum* (*Ludw.*) *Fuernr.*, vide *Grout*, *Moss Fl. N. Amer.* 2: 74 (1935).

*Gymnostomum* subgen. *Physcomitrium* *Brid.*, *Bryol. Univ.* 1: 97 (1826).

Plants mostly small, gregarious to loosely caespitose; terricolous. *Stems* unbranched; central strand present. *Leaves* crowded above, obovate-acuminate; margins bordered, serrate above. *Costa* subpercurrent to percurrent. *Laminal cells* rectangular to rhomboidal, smooth; narrower at margin.

Autoicous. *Seta* short or long; capsule cupulate, gymnostomous, mouth very broad; exothelial cells subquadrate to hexagonal; operculum plano-convex; calyptra mitrate, smooth; spores spinose.

Only a single species of *Physcomitrium* is known from southern Africa. The widespread genus contains approximately 83 species found on every continent except Antarctica.

The genus is most easily recognized by its cup-shaped, broad-mouthed capsules with very short necks. The exothelial cells are shorter (quadrate to hexagonal) than those found in *Funaria* (rectangular to rhomboidal) and the peristome is absent.

**Physcomitrium spatulatum** (*Hornsch.*) *C. Müll.* in *Linnaea* 18: 695 (1845); *Sim, Bryo. S. Afr.* 293 (1926). Type: Cape, between Kei and Bashee Rivers, *Drège* s.n., 1832.

*Gymnostomum spatulatum* *Hornsch.* in *Linnaea* 15: 115 (1841).

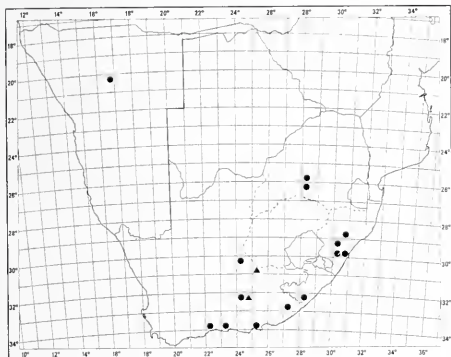
*Physcomitrium spatulatum* var. *brevicollum* *C. Müll.*, *Syn. Musc.* 1: 118 (1849). Syntype: Cape, *Pappe* s.n.; Philippstown, *Ecklon* s.n.

*Physcomitrium brachypodium* *C. Müll.* in *Hedwigia* 38: 59 (1899); *Broth.* in *Natürl. PflFam.* 10: 324 (1924). Type: Cape, Groot Visch River, *MacOwan* s.n., June 1877.

Plants small to medium-sized, gregarious, light green; terricolous. *Stems* 2–6 mm tall, simple; in section round, central strand a small group of thin-walled cells, inner cortical cells in 2–4 rows, large, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in 2 rows, smaller, weakly thickened. *Leaves* crowded above to rosulate, contorted dry, erect-spreading wet, lamina weakly undulate; obovate to subspatulate or occasionally elliptical, 2.5–4.5 mm long; apex acute to acuminate; margins weakly bordered, plane, serrate above. *Costa* ending below apex to just

excurrent; in section subround, guide cells 2, small, ventral cells 2, in single row, larger than guide cells, weakly thickened, dorsal stereid band weak, 2–4 cells, frequently with gap below guide cells, dorsal surface cells similar to ventral cells. *Upper laminal cells* rectangular to oblong-hexagonal; marginal cells narrower, long-rectangular to linear, forming distinct border, thin-walled, upper ends of cells projecting as marginal serrations; basal cells rectangular.

Autoicous. Perichaetia terminal, leaves not distinct. *Seta* very short, 0.3–0.4 mm long or elongated (3–)5–8 mm long, reddish yellow; capsules, erect, symmetrical, stegocarpic, cupulate or rarely very short-cylindrical, 1.0–1.5 mm long, yellowish red, mouth broad, neck very small, sulcate when dry; exothelial cells subquadrate to hexagonal, thickened, but thin-walled in base, with 4–6 rows of transversely rectangular cells at mouth; stomata present on neck, phaneropore; peristome absent; operculum plano-convex, abruptly rostrate; calyptra



MAP 117.—● *Physcomitrium spathulatum* var. *spathulatum*  
▲ *Physcomitrium spathulatum* var. *sessile*

mitrate, 1.5 mm long, smooth; spores round, 22–30(–35)  $\mu\text{m}$ , reddish brown, spinose, with spines up to 3  $\mu\text{m}$  long. Fig. 90: 11–21.

- 1 Seta 3–8 mm long ..... var. *spathulatum*  
1 Seta 0.3–0.4 mm long ..... var. *sessile*

#### var. *spathulatum*.

*Seta* 3–8 mm long; capsule exserted; spores round, 22–30  $\mu\text{m}$ , spinose.

Reported from southern Africa, Zimbabwe and Mozambique; in the Flora area the variety is infrequently col-

lected in moist situations in South West Africa/Namibia, the central, eastern and southern Cape, Transkei, Natal and the central and southern Transvaal. Map 117.

Vouchers: Edwards 827; Lambert 17a; Volk 2226; Wells 54.

The short, erect, broad-mouthed, gymnostomous capsule exserted on a long seta should separate this variety from other taxa in Funariaceae. In addition the mitrate calyptra and bordered leaves are useful in identifying the variety.

var. *sessile* (Shaw) Magill, stat. nov. Lectotype: Cape, near Graaff-Reinet, MacLea, sub Rehmann 520 (PRE!; selected here; BM; BOL; NH).

*Physcomitrium sessile* Shaw in Cape Monthly Mag. 17: 316 (1878).

*Seta* 0.3–0.4 mm long; capsules immersed to emergent; spores round, 30–35  $\mu\text{m}$ , coarsely spinose.

Endemic to southern Africa, *P. spathulatum* var. *sessile* is only rarely collected in the semi-arid grasslands of the eastern parts of the central Cape Province. Map 117.

Voucher: Shaw s.n., 1867.

This variety is similar in all vegetative respects and most sporophyte characters to the typical variety. The differences are the very short seta that results in immersed to emergent capsules, and the somewhat larger and more coarsely spinose spores.

Shaw (1878) described the costa as excurrent. While this is correct for some of the upper or perichaetial leaves, which have costae very short-excurrent, the costa ends well below the apex in most of the lower leaves.

This variety could be confused with *Physcomitrellopsis africana*; however its capsules are much smaller and cleistocarpic and its leaves are strongly toothed.

## 6. FUNARIA

*Funaria* Hedw., Sp. Musc. 172 (1801); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 325 (1924); Scott & Stone, Moss. S. Aust. 252 (1976); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 338 (1978). Lectotype species: *F. hygrometrica* Hedw., vide Britt. in N.L. Britt., Fl. Bermuda 441 (1916).

*Entosthodon* Schwaegr., Sp. Musc. Suppl. 2: 44 (1823); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 293 (1926); Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 78 (1935). Type species: *E. templetonii* (J.E. Sm.) Schwaegr.

Plants small to medium-sized, gregarious or loosely caespitose; terricolous. *Stems* erect, simple; in section round, central strand weak, inner cortical cells in 2–4 rows, large, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in 1–2 rows, smaller, incrassate, reddish yellow, epidermal cells large, thin-walled, frequently collapsed. *Leaves* larger above, in a rosette, weakly contorted dry, patent to widespreading wet; elliptical to obovate or subspathulate; apex acute to acuminate, occasionally apiculate to cuspidate; base mostly oblong; margins plane or occasionally broadly incurved, entire to crenulate or serrate, infrequently bordered. *Costa* ending below apex to percurrent, occasionally excurrent. *Laminal cells* rectangular, lax, frequently rhomboidal near apex; marginal cells generally narrower, infrequently thickened.

Autoicous. Perichaetia terminal; leaves weakly differentiated. *Seta* elongate; capsule stegocarpic, erect to pendent, symmetrical to asymmetrical, mostly pyriform, occasionally subcylindrical, neck generally well developed, sulcate; exothecial cells rectangular; stomata present on neck;



*peristome* single, double or absent; operculum plano-convex, apiculate; calyptra inflated-cucullate, rostrate, beak erect to oblique; spores papillose to granulate.

A large genus of approximately 220 species, *Funaria* is found on every continent except Antarctica. In southern Africa the genus is not common, but specimens are generally found in moist open areas in the eastern and southern parts of the Flora area. Perhaps the most widely recognized moss, *F. hygrometrica*, is practically cosmopolitan in its distribution and occasionally even considered a 'weed' in commercial greenhouses.

In his treatment of Funariaceae, Sim (1926) recognized nine species under *Entosthodon*, based on peristome development. Although this approach has been followed by many authors, the separation of *Entosthodon* and *Funaria*, even in southern Africa, is not altogether clear. Since an apparent gradation in peristome reduction is evident, I prefer to follow Brotherus (1924) in uniting all of the species under *Funaria*. In southern Africa the genus is most closely related to *Physcomitrium*; for differences see notes under that genus.

The southern African species of *Funaria* can be divided into two subgenera. The subgenus *Funaria* is identified by a double peristome, with the endostome well developed to very rudimentary, and the cells of the operculum frequently twisted counterclockwise when viewed from above. Three of the species found in the Flora area are included in this subgenus, i.e. *F. hygrometrica*, *F. rhomboidea* and *F. spathulata*. The remaining species fall within the subgenus *Entosthodon* (Schwaegr.) Lindb. This subgenus is recognized by its capsules being gymnostomous or having a single peristome which may be well developed or rudimentary. The cells of the operculum are not twisted or only very slightly so.

Since the peristomes of many of the species in the latter subgenus are fragile and lost soon after the capsule opens, their presence or absence is not used as a major character in the key. Only three of the southern African species appear to be truly gymnostomous. They are *F. clavata*, *F. longicollis* and *F. urceolata*.

- 1 Costa percurrent to excurrent in upper leaves:
  - 2 Leaves apiculate; capsules erect to slightly inclined:
    - 3 Leaves obovate to subspathulate; margins crenulate with a few strong teeth near apex ..... 5. *F. longicollis*
    - 3 Leaves elliptical or occasionally obovate; margins entire ..... 4. *F. rotleri*
  - 2 Leaves short-acuminate; capsules inclined to horizontal or pendent:
    - 4 Leaves narrowly obovate; capsules inclined, symmetrical; peristome absent ..... 6. *F. urceolata*
    - 4 Leaves broadly elliptical to obovate; capsules inclined to pendent, asymmetrical; peristome double ..... 10. *F. hygrometrica*
- 1 Costa ending below apex in upper leaves:
  - 5 Leaf margins serrulate to crenulate or occasionally dentate:
    - 6 Capsule asymmetrical, arcuate, if erect and straight then mouth oblique ..... 9. *F. spathulata*
    - 6 Capsules erect, symmetrical, pyriform or cylindrical above well defined neck:
      - 7 Leaves bordered by 1-2 rows of narrow, incrassate cells; margins serrulate to serrate ..... 1. *F. limbata*
      - 7 Marginal cells bulging, slightly larger than laminal cells; margins crenulate, frequently strongly so ..... 8. *F. rhomboidea*
  - 5 Leaf margins entire:
    - 8 Leaves bordered by 1-2 rows of narrow, incrassate cells ..... 1. *F. limbata*
    - 8 Leaves not bordered; marginal cells occasionally narrower than laminal cells:
      - 9 Leaf apices acute to obtuse; leaves broadly elliptical to obovate or occasionally ovate ..... 2. *F. succuleata*
      - 9 Leaf apices mucronate to apiculate or piliferous; leaves elliptical to obovate:
        - 10 Capsules erect, pyriform, 1.2-1.5 mm long; peristome present, fragile ..... 3. *F. bergiana*
        - 10 Capsules horizontal, clavate, to 4 mm long; peristome absent ..... 7. *F. clavata*

1. *Funaria limbata* (C. Müll.) Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 1: 524 (1903); 10: 328 (1924). Type: Cape, Zitskamma, Breutel s.n. (BM!).

*Entosthodon limbatus* C. Müll. in Bot. Ztg 16: 155 (1858).

*Entosthodon marginatus* C. Müll., Syn. Musc. 1: 125 (1848); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 297 (1926). *Funaria marginata* (C. Müll.) Broth., hom. illeg., in Natürl. Pflfam. 1: 525 (1903), non Kindberg (1883). Type: Cape, Swellendam, Ecklon s.n.

*Entosthodon ampliretis* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 60 (1899). *Funaria ampliretis* (C. Müll.) Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 1: 525 (1903); 10: 329 (1924). Type: Natal, Umgeni above Pietermaritzburg, Rehmann 174 (G!).

*Entosthodon gracilescens* C. Müll., hom. illeg., in Hedwigia 38: 59 (1899), non Schwaegr. ex C. Müll. (1858). Type: Transvaal, near Lydenburg, Wilms s.n., Feb. 1883 (G, holotype!).

*Entosthodon micropyxis* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 60 (1899); *Funaria micropyxis* (C. Müll.) Broth. in Natürl.

PflFam. 1: 524 (1903); 10: 328 (1924). Type: Cape, near Blanco, *Rehmann* 175 (BM!; G!).

*Physcomitrium leptolimbatum* C. Müll. in *Hedwigia* 38: 59 (1899); Broth. in *Natürl. PflFam.* 1: 520 (1903). Type: Transvaal, near Lydenburg, *Wilms* s.n., Feb. 1888 (G, holo.).

*Entosthodon marginatus* var. *obtusatus* Sim, *Bryo. S. Afr.* 297 (1926). *Funaria ampliretis* var. *obtusata* (Sim) Wijk & Marg. in *Taxon* 9: 189 (1960). Type: Natal, Umhlati, New Hanover, *Sim* 8585 (PRE, holo.).

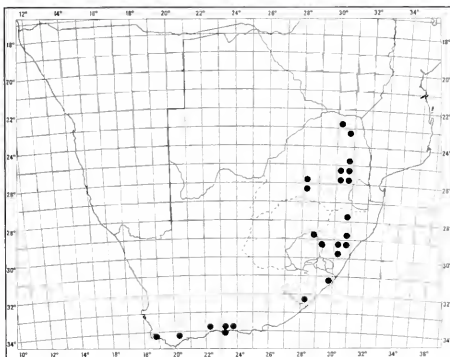
Plants small, scattered, light green to yellow-green; terricolous. *Stems* 1–2 mm long. *Leaves* larger and crowded above, contorted dry, widespread wet; elliptical to obovate, 2–3(–4) mm long; apex acute to obtuse or occasionally rounded; base not differentiated; margins plane, entire to weakly serrate above, bordered by 1–2 rows of elongated, incrassate cells. *Costa* ending just below the apex; in section round, guide cells 2, small, thin-walled, ventral cells in single row, 2, small, thin-walled, dorsal stereid band small, 1–2 cells thick, reddish yellow, dorsal surface cells incrassate. *Laminal cells* short, oblong-hexagonal to rectangular or occasionally quadrate, thin-walled; marginal cells narrower, elongate, incrassate; basal cells rectangular, thin-walled.

*Seta* 6–11 mm long, reddish yellow; capsule erect, elliptical to short-cylindrical, 1–2 mm long, neck differentiated, urn frequently constricted under mouth when dry; exothecial cells rectangular, thickened, becoming shorter to quadrate in neck, with 4–8 rows of transversely rectangular to quadrate cells at mouth, thickened; stomata on neck, phaneropore; *peristome* single, irregular, teeth  $\pm$  oblique, triangular, 175  $\mu$ m high, irregularly perforated and absent with age, striate below, granulate above, reddish yellow; operculum plano-convex, short-apiculate, cells weakly twisted, counter clockwise; spores subround, 20–25  $\mu$ m, light brown, vermiculate. Fig. 91: 1–13.

The species is known from eastern and southern Africa. In the Flora area the species is infrequently collected in the northern, eastern, central and southern Transvaal, Natal, Transkei and the southern and southwestern Cape. Map 118.

Vouchers: *Cholnoky* 51, 417a; *Crosby & Crosby* 8091; *Gordon-Gray* PRE-CH12820; *Oliver* 7308a; *Rankin* 54; *Russell* 2562.

The species is distinguished from the other southern African species of *Funaria* by its distinct border of narrow, elongate and thickened marginal cells. Although the border is occasionally weak, the cells are always more strongly differentiated than in the other species. Sterile specimens



MAP 118.—● *Funaria limbata*

could be confused with *Physcomitrium* which also has bordered leaves. The marginal cells of *P. spatulatum*, however, are not thickened.

Several specimens have been seen with broadly elliptical leaves and rounded to obtuse apices, but agree in other respects to *F. limbata*. Although these specimens have been recognized as a variety [*F. ampliretis* var. *obtusata* (Sim) Wijk & Marg.] they are here considered to be just within the normal variation of this taxon.

## 2. *Funaria succuleata* (Wager & Wright) Magill, comb. nov. Type: Natal, Rydal Mount, Wager s.n. PRE-CH12075 (PRE, holo.; BM).

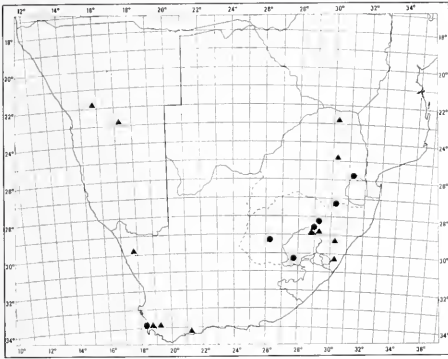
*Physcomitrium succuleatum* Wager & Wright in *Trans. R. Soc. S. Afr.* 4: 3 (1914); Broth. in *Natürl. PflFam.* 10: 324 (1924).

*Entosthodon cavifolius* Mitt. in *Harv., Thes.* Cap. 1: 64 (1859); non *Funaria cavifolia* Card. & Broth. (1923). *Funaria harveyana* Magill in *Mem. bot. Surv. S. Afr.* 43: 7 (1979). Type: Cape, near Cape Town, *Harvey* s.n. (NY!).

Plants small, gregarious, light green; terricolous. *Stems* 2–4 mm long. *Leaves* crowded above, appressed, little contorted dry, erect-spreading wet; broadly elliptical to obovate or occasionally ovate, 1.5–2.0 mm long, concave; apex acute to obtuse; base scarcely differentiated, margins plane to broadly incurved above, entire. *Costa* ending below apex; in section guide cells 2, exposed ventrally, dorsal stereid band small, 2 cells thick, dorsal surface cells similar in size to guide cells, weakly thickened. *Laminal cells* rectangular, thin-walled, rhomboidal or occasionally rhombic near apex; marginal cells narrower and bulging but not forming distinct border; basal cells rectangular.







MAP 119.—● *Funaria succuleata*  
▲ *Funaria bergiana*

*Seta* to 4 mm long, reddish yellow; capsule erect, pyriform, 1.2–1.5 mm long, urn subglobose, neck very short; exothelial cells rectangular, thickened, with 2–3 rows of quadrate cells at mouth; *peristome* single, rudimentary and often missing on deoperculate capsules, teeth oblong, irregular, striate; operculum plano-convex, cells not twisted; spores round, 25  $\mu$ m, reddish brown, weakly papillose. Fig. 91: 14–20.

Endemic to southern Africa, *F. succuleata* is found on soil of the southwestern Cape, Lesotho, Orange Free State, Natal and eastern Transvaal. Map 119.

Vouchers: Magill 4658; Tölken 5739a.

The species is recognized by its broadly elliptical to obovate leaves; entire, unbordered margins and costa that ends well below the apex. The leaves are generally concave and occasionally have broadly incurved margins that may obscure the typical leaf shape.

The new combination is provided since it does not appear that Brotherus ever made the combination indicated in Index Muscorum 2: 347 (1962). Brotherus frequently made a combination by citing in the genus, his new combination followed by the author and genus of the basionym. In this case, Natürl. PflFam. 10: 324 (1924), he only stated his opinion "*Ph. succuleatum* Wager & Wright, Südaf., gehört zu *Funaria* (*Entosthodon*)", at the end of his treatment of *Physcomitrium*.

The type at PRE is unfortunately mixed, because of Wager's practice of combining all subsequent collections of a species in a single packet. The specimen at BM, however, must have been sent soon after its collection, and hopefully is not a mixture.

3. *Funaria bergiana* (Hornsch.) Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 1: 524 (1903); 10: 328 (1924). Type: Cape, "Montis Leonis", *Bergius* s.n., 15 Sept. 1816. (BM!).

*Weissia bergiana* Hornsch., Hort. Phys. Berol. 59 (1820). *Entosthodon bergii* Bruch & Schimp., nom. illeg., in B.S.G., Bryol. Eur. 3: 256 (1841). *Physcomitrium bergianus* (Hornsch.) C. Müll. in Linnaea 18: 696 (1844). *Entosthodon bergianus* (Hornsch.) C. Müll., Syn. Musc. 1: 126 (1848); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 296 (1926).

*Funaria gymnostoma* Dix. in S. Afr. J. Sci. 18: 318 (1922). Type: Natal, Gooood, *Wager* s.n., Jan. 1918, PRE-CH11990 (BM, hol., PRE!).

Plants small, gregarious, yellow-green to light green; terricolous. *Stems* 2–3 mm long. *Leaves* crowded above, weakly contorted and appressed dry, widespreading wet; elliptical to obovate, (1.5–)2.0–2.5 mm long; apex mucronate to apiculate, apiculus to 0.5 mm long, with linear, thickened cells, rarely absent on some leaves; base scarcely differentiated to oblong; margins plane, entire. *Costa* ending below apex; in section round, guide cells 2, exposed ventrally, dorsal stereid band weak, 2–3 cells thick, cells reddish, dorsal surface cells similar to guide cells. *Laminal cells* rectangular, rhomboidal and hexagonal; basal cells rectangular.

*Seta* 4–6 mm long, yellowish; capsule erect, pyriform, 1.2–1.5 mm long, yellowish brown, neck differentiated; exothelial cells rectangular, incrassate, sometimes strongly so, with 4–6 rows of quadrate to transversely rectangular cells at mouth; stomata present on neck; *peristome* single, fragile, teeth narrowly triangular, 0.17 mm long, striate below, papillose at apex, reddish yellow; operculum plano-convex, cells not twisted; spores rounded, 25–30  $\mu$ m, yellowish brown, weakly papillose. Fig. 91: 21–27.

FIG. 91.—*Funaria limbata* (1–13): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 10$ ; 3. part of stem in cross section,  $\times 245$ ; 4. leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 5. leaf in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 6. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 7. blunt leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 8. acute leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 9. laminal cells,  $\times 350$ ; 10. capsule mouth and peristome teeth seen from above,  $\times 87$ ; 11. part of capsule mouth showing cells,  $\times 87$ ; 12. capsule, dry,  $\times 10$ ; 13. spore,  $\times 700$ . *F. succuleata* (14–20): 14. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 15. habit,  $\times 10$ ; 16. leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 17. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 18. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 19. laminal cells,  $\times 350$ ; 20. part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome tooth,  $\times 245$ . *F. bergiana* (21–27): 21. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 22. habit,  $\times 10$ ; 23. leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 24. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 25. laminal cells,  $\times 350$ ; 26. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 27. part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome tooth,  $\times 245$ . (1–6 & 8–13, Thomas PRE-CH2961; 7, Sim 5858; 14–20, *Wager* s.n., PRE-CH12075; 21–26, Anderson 6; 27, Volk 9581).

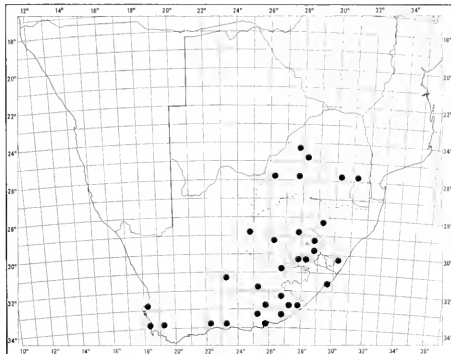


Endemic to southern Africa, *F. bergiana* has been collected from isolated communities in central South Africa/Namibia, the western and southern Cape, Natal and eastern Transvaal. Map 119.

Vouchers: *Anderson* 6; *Garside* 6589; *Magill* 3135; *Schelpel* 7772.

*Funaria bergiana* is recognized by its apiculate or mucous leaves with costa ending below the apex and its erect, symmetrical capsules. *Bruch* and *Schimper* (1841) described and illustrated the costa of the lower stem leaves as 'costa excurrente mucronatis'. I have not seen leaves with the costa excurrent, however the costa is frequently longer, even to subpercurrent in the lower leaves. Cells of the apiculus are elongated and generally incrassate and could give the impression of an excurrent costa.

Remnants of a peristome were found on the only capsule seen of *F. gymnostoma*; this and its leaf shape indicate its relationship to *F. bergiana*.



MAP 120.—● *Funaria rottleri*

**4. *Funaria rottleri* (Schwaegr.) Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 1: 525 (1903); 10: 329 (1924). Type: Tranquebar, Rottler s.n. (G, holo.).**

*Gymnostomum rottleri* Schwaegr., Sp. Musc. Suppl. 1: 24 (1811). *Physcomitrium rottleri* (Schwaegr.) Hampe ex C. Müll. in Linnaea 18: 696 (1845). *Entosthodon rottleri* (Schwaegr.) C. Müll., Syn. Musc. 1: 121 (1848); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 294 (1926).

?*Entosthodon campylopodoides* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 60 (1899); Dix. in Trans. R. Soc. S. Afr. 8: 199 (1920); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 294 (1926). Type: Orange Free State, Taai Bosch Kranz, Rhenoster River, *Rehmann* s.n., 1875 (G!).

Plants small, scattered, light green to yellow-green; terri-colous. *Stems* 2–5 mm long. *Leaves* crowded above, in a rosette, weakly contorted dry, widespreading wet; elliptical to obovate, 2–4 mm long; apex acute to apiculate; margins plane, entire or marginal cells bulging above. *Costa* short-excurrent, mucro to 0.5 mm long; in section guide cells 2, thin-walled, ventral surface cells 2, thin-walled, dorsal stereid band 2–6 cells thick, reddish, dorsal surface cells smaller than guide cells, incrassate. *Laminal cells* short-rectangular, thin-walled, becoming rhomboidal near apex; basal cells rectangular.

*Seta* 5–10 mm long, reddish brown; capsule erect to inclined, cylindrical to obconical, 3–4 mm long, reddish brown, mouth very

broad, urn constricted below mouth when dry, neck differentiated; exothelial cells oblong-hexagonal, incrassate, with 4–6 rows of transversely rectangular cells at mouth; *peristome* very rudimentary or absent; operculum plano-convex, cells not twisted; spores subround 20–25 µm, brownish, papillose. Fig. 92: 1–8.

Reported from Asia and Africa, *F. rottleri* is quite widespread in the eastern and southern parts of the Flora area. The species grows on soil in open grasslands and shrublands of the western, central and eastern Transvaal, Orange Free State, Lesotho, Natal, Transkei and the eastern, southern, central, northern and southwestern Cape. Map 120.

Vouchers: *Ellis* 3103; *Hardy et al.* 5339a; *Jacot Guillarmod* 8201; *Magill* 4549, 4757; *Vahrmeijer* PRE-CH12690; *Van Rooy* 509; *Von Breitenbach* 96.

Most similar to *F. longicollis*, but differing in smaller leaves with entire margins and longer, ± inclined capsules; see note under that species.

**5. *Funaria longicollis* Dix. in S. Afr. J. Sci. 18: 318 (1922); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 327 (1924); 11: 530 (1925). Syntypes: Zimbabwe, Zimbabwe Ruins, *Sim* 8735, 8796, 8797; Khami Ruins, *Sim* 8842 (BM; PRE!).**

*Entosthodon dixonii* Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 296 (1926), non *E. longicollis* Mitt. (1869).

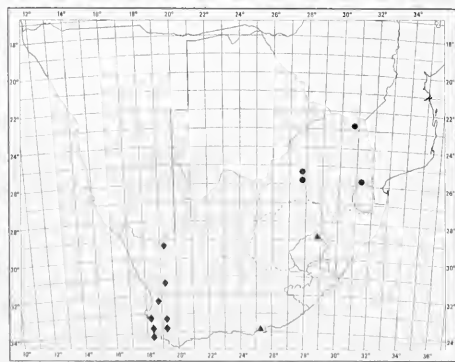
FIG. 92.—*Funaria rottleri* (1–8): 1. habit, × 1; 2. habit, × 10; 3. leaf, × 35; 4. leaf in cross section, × 200; 5. basal leaf cells (left side), × 175; 6. laminal cells, × 350; 7. leaf apex, × 175; 8. part of capsule mouth showing cells, × 175. *F. longicollis* (9–14): 9. habit, × 1; 10. habit, × 10; 11. leaf, × 35; 12. laminal cells at upper margin, × 350; 13. leaf apex, × 175; 14. part of capsule mouth showing cells, × 350. *F. urceolata* (15–22): 15. habit, × 1; 16. habit, × 10; 17. leaf, × 35; 18. laminal cells, × 350. 19. leaf apex, × 175; 20. capsule, dry, × 10; 21. exothelial cells, × 350; 22. part of capsule mouth showing cells, × 350. *F. clavata* (23–28): 23. habit, × 1; 24. habit, × 10; 25. leaf, × 35; 26. basal leaf cells, × 175; 27. leaf apex, × 175; 28. laminal cells, × 600. (1–8, *Magill* 4213; 9–14, *Sim* 8735; 15–22, *Rooper* s.n.; 23–28, *Magill* 4003).

Plants small to medium-sized, scattered, green to dark green; terricolous. *Stems* 2–5 mm long. *Leaves* larger and crowded above, contorted dry, widespreading wet; obovate to subspathulate, 3–4 (–5) mm long; apex acute to obtuse, apiculate; base oblong; margins plane, entire below, crenulate above, frequently irregularly so with some strong teeth near apex. *Costa* short excurrent, mucro to 0.2 mm long; in section round, guide cells 2, small, thin-walled, ventral cells in single row, slightly larger than guide cells, thin-walled, dorsal sterile band 2–3 cells thick, reddish, dorsal surface cells larger than guide cells, thin-walled. *Laminar cells* rectangular, becoming rhomboidal above; marginal cells bulging, thin-walled; basal cells short-rectangular.

*Seta* 5–7 mm long, reddish yellow; capsule erect, narrowly pyriform, 2.0–2.5 mm long, red-brown, urn cylindrical, constricted below mouth when dry, neck differentiated, sulcate; exothelial cells rectangular, incrassate, with 8–10 rows of transversely rectangular cells at capsule mouth; stomata present on neck, phaneropore; *peristome* absent, occasionally with traces of rudimentary membrane; calyptra plano-convex, cells very slightly twisted; spores rounded, 25–30  $\mu\text{m}$ , yellowish, sparsely papillose with distinct tetrad scar (probably immature). Fig. 92: 9–14.

The species has been collected only a few times in southern Zimbabwe and in the northern, eastern and central Transvaal. Map 121.

Vouchers: *Magill* 5018; *Van Rooy* 613, 621.



MAP 121.—● *Funaria longicollis*  
▲ *Funaria urceolata*  
◆ *Funaria clavata*

Similar in many respects to *F. rouletii*, but differing in larger leaves with crenulate margins and smaller, erect capsule. The spores of the two species also differ in size and *F. longicollis* lacks a peristome. The peristome of *F. rouletii* is rudimentary and fragile and missing on older capsules.

6. *Funaria urceolata* (Mitt.) Magill in Mem. bot. Surv. S. Afr. 43: 7 (1979). Type: Cape, East London, *Rooper* s.n. (NY, holo.!).

*Entosthodon urceolatus* Mitt. in Harvey, Thes. Cap. 1: 63 (1859).

*Funaria rufinervis* Dix. in Trans. R. Soc. S. Afr. 18: 254 (1930). Type: Natal, National Park, *Wager* 758 (BM, holo.!, PRE!).

Plants small, scattered, light green; terricolous. *Stems* 3–5 mm long. *Leaves* crowded and larger above, weakly contorted dry, widespreading wet; lingulate to narrowly obovate, 3.0–3.5 mm long; apex short-acuminate; base oblong; margins plane, entire. *Costa* short excurrent, mucro 0.2–0.3 mm long; in section round, guide cells 2, weakly thickened, ventral cells in single row, thin-walled, dorsal sterile band weak, 2 cells thick, dorsal surface cells similar to ventral cells, thin-walled. *Laminar cells* irregularly short-rectangular, thin-walled; basal cells rectangular, thin-walled.

*Seta* 4–5 mm long, reddish yellow; capsule inclined, narrow-pyriform, 2–3 mm long, mouth wide, urn constricted below mouth when dry, neck differentiated, sulcate; exothelial cells rectangular to rhomboidal, incrassate, short rectangular to quadrate or hexagonal in neck, thin-walled, with 4 rows of transversely rectangular cells at mouth and 1–2 rows of larger,  $\pm$  quadrate cells just below; stomata present on neck, subphaneropore; *peristome* absent; calyptra not seen, described as short-conic, subplano-convex; spores subround, 27–30  $\mu\text{m}$ , brownish, vermiculate to bluntly papillose. Fig. 92: 15–22.

Endemic to southern Africa, *F. urceolata* is known from the mountains of Natal and the southern Cape. Map 121.

Vouchers: *Sim* 10126; *Wager* 758.

The species is recognized by its narrow leaves with short-excurrent costa, and narrowly pyriform, inclined, gymnostomous capsules.

7. *Funaria clavata* (Mitt.) Magill, comb. nov. Type: Cape of Good Hope, *Menzies* s.n. (NY, holo.!).

*Entosthodon clavata* Mitt. in Harvey, Thes. Cap. 1: 63 (1859).



Plants medium-sized, scattered, yellow-green; terricolous. *Stems* 2–4 mm long. *Leaves* crowded and larger above, appressed dry, wide-spreading wet; elliptical to broadly elliptical or obovate, 2.0–3.2 mm long; apex abruptly or gradually apiculate to piliferous; base not differentiated; margins plane, entire. *Costa* ending below apex; in section bulging dorsally, guide cells 3, thin-walled, ventral cells in single row, larger than guide cells, thin-walled, dorsal steroid band small, 1–2 cells thick, dorsal surface cells small, incrassate. *Laminal cells* rectangular, thin-walled; basal cells larger, rectangular.

*Seta* 6 mm long, red-brown; capsule horizontal, clavate, 4 mm long, red-brown, neck not strongly differentiated, nearly smooth; exothecial cells rectangular to rhomboidal, strongly incrassate, in base shorter, quadrate to hexagonal, thin-walled, with 4 rows of transversely rectangular cells at capsule mouth; stomata present at base of neck; *peristome* absent; operculum flat, cells not twisted; spores rounded, 25  $\mu$ m, brownish yellow, weakly papillose with tetrad scar (probably immature). Fig 92: 23–28.

Endemic to southern Africa; the species is collected on soil in the shrublands of the western Cape. Map 121.

Vouchers: *Magill & Schelpe* 3845, 4003; *Perold* 481; *Schelpe* 7716; *V.d. Westhuizen* 40.

*Funaria clavata* is a distinctive species, identified by its broadly elliptical-apiculate leaves with costa ending below the apex and its horizontal, gymnostomous, clavate capsules.

## 8. *Funaria rhomboidea* Shaw in Cape Monthly Mag. 17: 315 (1878). Type: Cape, near Graaff-Reinet, *McLea* s.n., sub *Rehmann* 523. (NH!).

*Entosthodon schinzii* Geheeb in Bull. Herb. Boissier 4: 411 (1896). *Funaria schinzii* (Geheeb) Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 1: 524 (1903). Type: South West Africa/Namibia, Comagas, *Schinz* s.n., 24 Apr. 1885 (Z!).

*Entosthodon rivale* Geheeb in Bull. Herb. Boissier 4: 411 (1896). *Physcomitrium rivale* (Geheeb) Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 1: 519 (1903). Type: South West Africa/Namibia, *Schinz* s.n., Apr. 1885 (Z!).

Plants small, scattered, yellowish green; terricolous. *Stems* 2–3 mm long. *Leaves* crowded above, in a rosette, weakly contorted dry, wide-spreading wet; elliptical to obovate, 2.5–3.5 (–4.5) mm long; apex acute to obtuse-apiculate, occasionally very short acuminate; base oblong; margins plane, crenulate to bluntly toothed above base, occasionally strongly so.

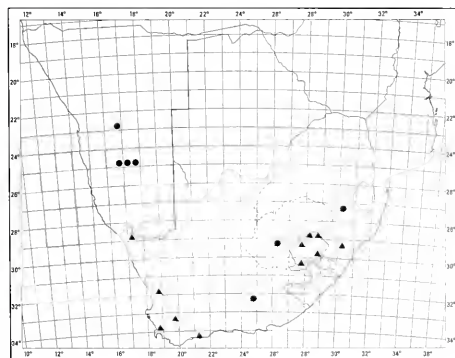
*Costa* ending well below apex; in section rounded, guide cells 2, thin-walled, ventral cells 2, in single layer, thin-walled, dorsal steroid band weak, 2–3 cells thick, dorsal surface cells thin-walled. *Laminal cells* rectangular to rhomboidal, thin-walled, becoming somewhat irregular to rhombic at apex; marginal cells slightly larger, bulging at distal ends to form crenulate margin; basal cells rectangular.

*Seta* 6–7 mm long, reddish yellow; capsules erect, pyriform, 1.5–2.0 mm long, reddish brown, urn short cylindrical or occasionally inflated and globose, neck strongly sulcate, collapsed wet or dry; exothecial cells rhomboidal, thickened, with 2–4 rows of transversely rectangular cells at mouth, stomata present on neck; *peristome* double, exostome teeth irregular, perforated, red-yellow, 0.10–0.15 mm long, vertically striate below, papillose above, endostome rudimentary, attached to teeth, yellowish, smooth; operculum short-conic, cells twisted counter-clockwise; spores round, 25–35  $\mu$ m, brownish, weakly papillose. Fig. 93:1–8.

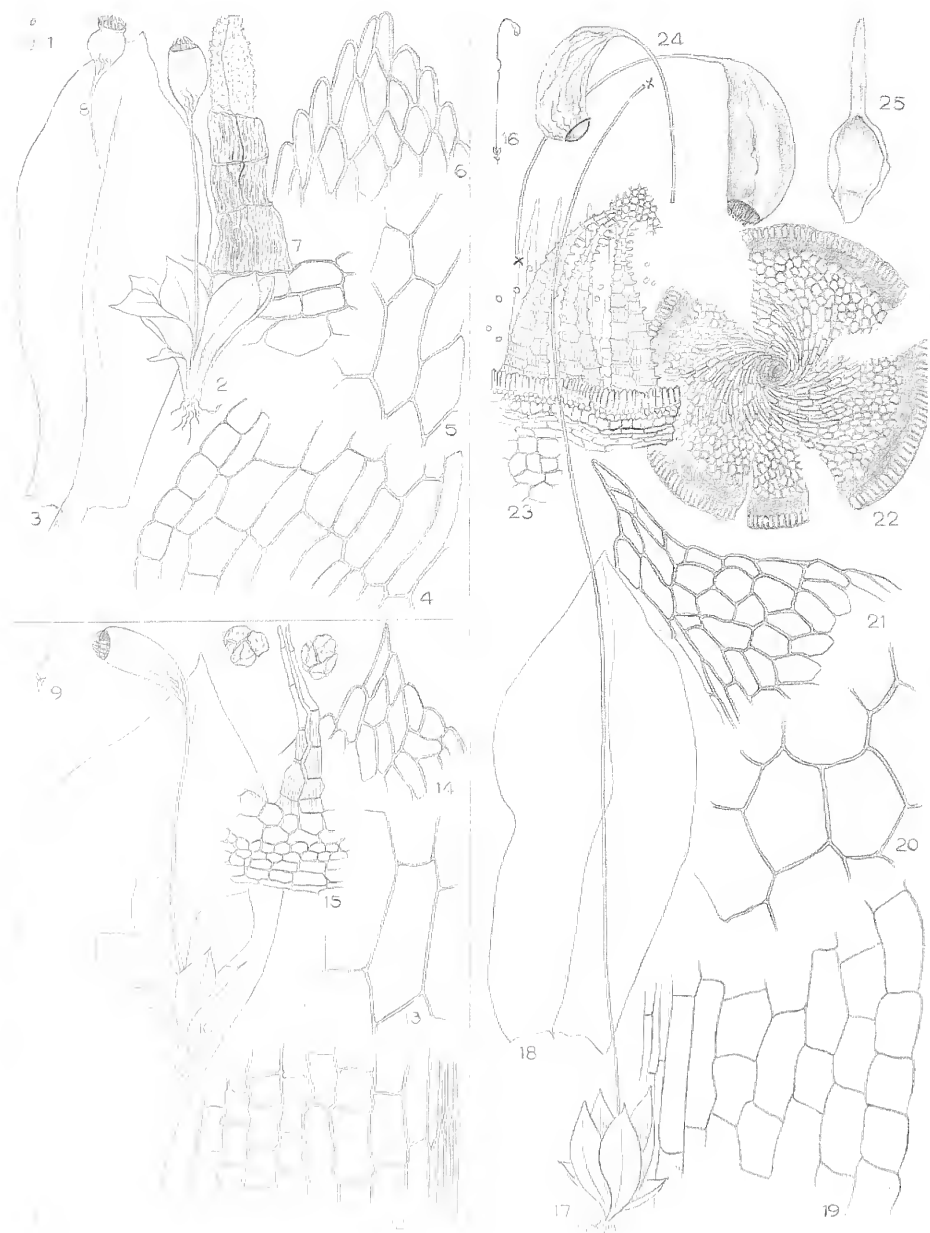
Endemic to southern Africa, *F. rhomboidea* is found in dry grassland communities of central South West Africa/Namibia, the central Cape, Orange Free State and northern Natal. Map 122.

Vouchers: *Potts* 4; *Tölken* 5737; *Volk* 481, 5374, 12458.

Although considered a *nomen nudum* by Sim (1926) and the authors of *Index Muscorum* (1962), Shaw (1878) provided a short description in English when he published *F. rhomboidea*.



MAP 122.—● *Funaria rhomboidea*  
▲ *Funaria spatulata*



This species is similar to *F. limbata*, but differs in the absence of a well defined border. The marginal cells in *F. rhomboidea* are slightly larger with the upper ends of the cells bulging outward resulting in a crenulate margin. It is also similar to *F. spathulata* differing primarily in capsule shape and size.

The type specimen of *Entosthodon schinzii* Geheeb agrees well with *Funaria rhomboidea*. Only fragments of the peristome were found in the mouth of the capsule examined, however their structure seems to indicate a peristome similar to that of *F. rhomboidea*.

The type of *Entosthodon rivale* Geheeb contains slightly larger plants, but otherwise agrees gametophytically with *F. rhomboidea*. All of the sporophytes seen were immature, so the original reference to a gymnostomous capsule could not be substantiated. The capsule shape and exothelial cells clearly indicate *Funaria* as the proper genus for the species.

**9. *Funaria spathulata* Schimp. ex C. Müll.** in Hedwigia 38: 61 (1899); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 330 (1924). Type: Cape, Groenkloof, *Breutel* s.n. (BM, holo.!).

*Entosthodon spathulatus* (C. Müll.) Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 298 (1926).

*Funaria dieterlenii* Thér. in Bull. Mus. Hist. nat., Paris 30: 240 (1924); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 11: 530 (1925). Type: Lesotho, Leribe, *Dieterlen* s.n. (PC, holo.!).

Plants small to medium-sized, scattered or gregarious, light green to yellow-green; terricolous. *Stems* 2–4 mm long. *Leaves* larger and crowded above, spirally contorted dry, widespread wet; broadly elliptical to obovate or subspathulate, (1.5–)2.0–3.5 mm long; apex acute to short-acuminate; base oblong or scarcely differentiated; margins plane, crenulate to denticulate. *Costa* ending below apex to almost percurrent, in section round, guide cells 2, thin-walled, ventral cells in single layer, 2, thin-walled, dorsal stereid band small and weak, 2 cells thick, dorsal surface cells similar to guide cells, weakly thickened. *Laminal cells* rectangular or rhomboidal at apex; basal cells rectangular.

*Seta* (5–)8–10 mm long, yellowish brown; capsule asymmetrical, erect to inclined with oblique mouth to arcuate with mouth vertical, 1.5–2.5 mm long, yellow-brown, neck short,

well defined; exothelial cells on convex surface rectangular, thickened, but irregular and shorter on concave surface, on neck short-quadrate to angular, thin-walled; stomata present on neck, phaneropore; *peristome* double, exostome teeth narrowly triangular, perforated, 0.3 mm long, occasionally somewhat irregular, not twisted, coarsely striated, reddish yellow, endostome rudimentary, weakly papillose, yellow; operculum plano-convex, cells not twisted; spores rounded, 23–32  $\mu$ m, red-brown, strongly papillose to vermiculate. Fig. 93: 9–15.

Endemic to southern Africa, *F. spathulata* is collected in locally moist areas of the western and southern Cape, Natal and Lesotho. Map 122.

Vouchers: *Magill* 4226, 4622; *Oliver et al.* 647; *Schelpé* 4917a; *Schmitz* 8111.

This species is macroscopically similar to *F. hygrometrica*, but distinct in its costa consistently ending below the apex, its more erect capsules, rudimentary endostome and cells of the operculum not twisted. There is also a resemblance to *F. rhomboidea*, however its capsules differ in size and shape and the twisted cells of the operculum.

**10. *Funaria hygrometrica* Hedw., Sp.** Musc. 172 (1801); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 331 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 298 (1926); Crum, Moss. Great Lakes Forest 135 (1973); Scott & Stone, Moss. S. Aust. 254 (1976); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 340 (1978). Type: Europe.

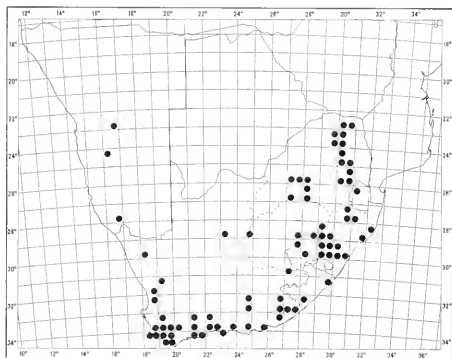
*Funaria plagiotoma* C. Müll. in Bot. Ztg 13: 748 (1855). *Entosthodon plagiotomus* (C. Müll.) Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 297 (1926). Syntypes: Cape, prope Swellendam, *Mundt*; *Pappe*.

*Funaria gracilescens* Schimp. ex C. Müll. in Bot. Ztg 16: 154 (1858); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 332 (1924). Type: Cape, Zitzkamma, *Breutel* s.n. (BM, holo.!).

*Funaria lonchopelma* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 61 (1899). Type: Cape, Montagu Pass, *Rehmann* 181 (BM!).

Plants medium-sized, gregarious, light green; terricolous. *Stems* 3–8 mm long. *Leaves* imbricate in bulb-like cluster, weakly contorted dry; broadly elliptical to obovate, 2–4 mm long, concave; apex acute to short acuminate; margins plane to broadly inrolled above, entire to

FIG. 93.—*Funaria rhomboidea* (1–8): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 10$ ; 3. leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 4. basal leaf cells at left margin,  $\times 175$ ; 5. laminal cells,  $\times 350$ ; 6. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 7. part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome tooth,  $\times 350$ ; 8. capsule, dry,  $\times 10$ . *F. spathulata* (9–15): 9. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 10. habit,  $\times 10$ ; 11. leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 12. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 13. laminal cells,  $\times 350$ ; 14. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 15. part of capsule mouth showing cells, peristome tooth and spore tetrads,  $\times 175$ . *F. hygrometrica* (16–25): 16. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 17. habit,  $\times 10$ ; 18. leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 19. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 20. laminal cells,  $\times 350$ ; 21. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 22. operculum (split and flattened by coverslip),  $\times 70$ ; 23. part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome,  $\times 175$ ; 24. capsules, dry and operculate on left, wet and deoperculate on right,  $\times 10$ ; 25. calyptra,  $\times 10$ . (1–8, *Rehmann* 523; 9–15, *Dieterlen* 686; 16–21 & 23–25, *Garside* 6628; 2, *Wood* 282).



MAP 123.—● *Funaria hygrometrica*

weakly serrate. *Costa* ending just below apex to short excurrent; in section round, guide cells 4, ventral cells in single row of 2–3 cells, larger than guide cells, thin-walled, dorsal stereid band small, 2–4 cells thick, dorsal surface cells similar in size to guide cells, incrassate. *Laminar cells* inflated, subhexagonal to short rectangular, somewhat narrower at margin; basal cells oblong.

*Seta* 20–50 mm long, yellowish; capsules horizontal to pendent, asymmetrical, arcuate,

subpyriform, to 3 mm long, reddish brown, sulcate, mouth oblique, neck differentiated, sulcate when dry; exothelial cells rectangular, thin-walled, irregular and shorter on concave surface, at mouth with 4–8 rows of transversely rectangular cells, neck cells quadrate to angular; stomata present on neck; annulus well developed, revolvable; *peristome* double, exostome teeth sigmoid, triangular-twisted, joined at apex to an ephemeral, cancellate disk, ventral surface papillose-striate below, papillose above, dorsal surface strongly trabeculate, endostome segments lanceolate, papillose, cilia absent; operculum convex, cells twisted counter-clockwise; spores round, 14–17  $\mu$ m, yellow-brown, smooth. Fig. 93: 16–25.

Almost cosmopolitan in its distribution *F. hygrometrica* is the most frequently collected and widespread species of *Funaria* in southern Africa. Map 123.

Vouchers: Crosby & Crosby 7585; De Winter 9378a; Esterhuysen 18578; Garside 6545; Hardy 5003; Lambert 8; Magill 3431, 4619, 6286; Perold 5; Phelan et al. 60; Pienaar 15; Smook 887; Van Rooy 1, 453; Wells 70.

The plants of *F. hygrometrica* are generally the largest of any of the species present in southern Africa. The asymmetrical, horizontal to pendulous, sulcate capsules are very distinctive, and with their broad oblique mouths, strongly developed, revolvable annulus and double peristome will quickly place the species.



## SPLACHNACEAE

Plants medium-sized to large, forming loose tufts, dark green; terricolous. *Stems* erect, radiculose below; central strand present. *Leaves* lingulate to obovate; margins frequently serrate to dentate above. *Costa* strong, generally excurrent; in section with guide cells and stereid bands. *Laminal cells* hexagonal to oblong-rhomboidal, smooth.

Monoicous. Perichaetia terminal. *Seta* erect; capsule symmetrical, urn cylindrical, neck frequently differentiated; peristome single, teeth 16, usually fused in pairs; operculum conic; calyptra campanulate, rough or hairy; spores small.

Primarily a Northern Hemisphere family containing 7 genera, Splachnaceae is generally collected on decaying organic matter. Only a single genus, *Tayloria*, is known from southern Africa.

## TAYLORIA

***Tayloria* Hook.** in JI Sci. Arts, Lond. 2: 144 (1816); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 336 (1924); Sayre in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 93 (1935); Sainsb., N. Zeal. Mosses 249 (1955); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 874 (1974); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 352 (1978). Type species: *T. splachnoides* (Schwaegr.) Hook.

With characters of family.

The genus *Tayloria* contains approximately 60 species that are rather evenly distributed. The largest concentration of species is found in northwestern South America. Seven species are known from the African mainland and until recently, only from the tropics above 15° S latitude. *Tayloria orthodonta* (P. Beauv.) Demar. has been reported from Zimbabwe (Magill & Schelpe 1979) and *T. isleana* (Besch.) Broth. is now known from southern Africa, its only locality outside Réunion. The genus bears some vegetative resemblance to members of Mniaceae, but the sporophytes are very distinctive.

- 1 Leaves toothed in upper third, upper marginal cells and dentations more strongly thickened than laminal cells; calyptra sparsely hairy ..... 1. *T. isleana*
- 1 Leaves toothed in upper half; upper marginal cells not differentially thickened; calyptra papillose ..... 2. *T. orthodonta*

1. ***Tayloria isleana* (Besch.) Broth.**, Natürl. PflFam. 1 (3): 503 (1903); 10: 339 (1924); Koponen & Weber in Ann. Bot. Fenn. 9: 131 (1972). Type: Réunion, G. de l'Isle, *Le pervanche* 410, 1877 (BM!).

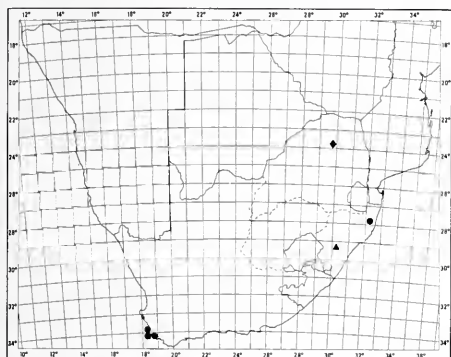
*Orthodon isleanus* Besch., Ann. Sci. Nat. Bot. Ser. 6, 9: 373 (1880).

Plant medium-sized to large, loosely caespitose, dark green to yellow-green; terricolous. *Stem* erect, 8–12 mm long, simple; in section round, central strand large, inner cortical cells large, in 4–5 rows, thin-walled, outer cortical cells smaller, in 2–3 rows, thick-walled. *Leaves* larger above, when wet widespreading, when dry erect-appressed; obovate, 2.5–3.0 mm long, apex obtuse, cuspidate, base oblong, margins plane, entire below, strongly and sharply dentate or spinose above, teeth multicellular, directed forward, to 0.2 mm long, apical cell elongated. *Costa* strong, short excurrent, awn 0.3–0.6 mm long, smooth; in section round, bulging dorsally, guide cells 2, exposed ventrally, ventral stereid band absent, dorsal stereid band weak, 2–3 cells thick, dorsal surface cells larger than guide cells, thick-walled. *Upper laminal cells* somewhat variable in size and shape, mostly rectangular-rhomboidal, 45–100 µm long, 30–38 µm wide, walls thin, smooth; marginal cells and cells of teeth somewhat thickened; basal cells rectangular.

Autoicous. Perichaetia at apex, perichaetial leaves similar to vegetative leaves, 2.0–2.5 mm long. *Seta* 6–7 mm long, yellowish; capsule ovoid, 1.5–2.0 mm long, constricted below mouth when dry, reddish yellow; exothelial cells rounded quadrate to rectangular or angular; stomata on lower urn, subphaneropore; *peristome* single, light yellow, teeth 16 in 8



FIG. 94.—*Tayloria isleana* (1–10): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 10$ ; 3. portion of stem in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 4 & 5. leaves,  $\times 35$ ; 6. leaf in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 7. basal leaf cells at right margin,  $\times 175$ ; 8. upper laminal cells,  $\times 400$ ; 9. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 10. peristome tooth and part of capsule mouth,  $\times 160$ . *T. orthodonta* (11–16): 11. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 12. habit,  $\times 5$ ; 13. leaf,  $\times 17$ ; 14. leaf in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 15. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 70$ ; 16. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ . (1–10, Reid 7211; 11–16, Rehmann 559).



MAP 124.—● *Orthodontium lineare*  
▲ *Tayloria isleana*  
◆ *Tayloria orthodonta*

pairs, triangular, weakly papillose,  $0.45\ \mu\text{m}$  high; operculum conic; calyptra campanulate, 3.0–3.5 mm long, hairy; spores rounded, 10–14  $\mu\text{m}$ , more or less smooth, light yellow. Fig. 94: 1–10.

The species was previously known only from Réunion. The southern African specimen was collected in Karkloof, northwest of Pietermaritzburg, Natal in 1915, but was only recently discovered in a mixed collection. Map 124.

Voucher: Reid 7211a.

The species can be identified by its obovate-cuspidate leaves with strongly toothed upper margins and leaf cells that are large, thin-walled and smooth. *Tayloria orthodonta* differs in having a shorter apiculus and papillose calyptra.

2. *Tayloria orthodonta* (P. Beauv.) Wijk & Marg. in Taxon 17: 467 (1968).

*Bryum orthodontum* P. Beauv., Prodr. Cinq. Six. Fam. Aetheogam. 48 (1805).

Plant medium-sized to large, caespitose, yellow-green; terricolous. *Stem* erect, to 15 mm long, simple; in section round, central strand large, inner cortical cells large, in 4–6 rows, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in 2–3 rows, thick-walled. *Leaves* when wet widespreading, when dry appressed, stem leaves oblong to obovate, 4.0–4.5 mm long, apex subacute to obtuse, awned; base oblong; margins plane, entire below, dentate in upper half, teeth multicellular, apical cell not differentiated. *Costa* strong, short excurrent, awn 0.2–0.3 mm long, smooth; in section bulging dorsally, guide cells large, 2–3, thickened, ventral stereid band absent, ventral surface cells large, thick-walled, dorsal stereid band strong, 6–8 cells thick, dorsal surface cells large, thick-walled. *Upper laminal cells* rectangular to rectangular-hexagonal, walls thickened, marginal cells thin-walled, smooth, basal cells rectangular, walls thin, smooth.

Autoicous. Perichaetia at apex, perichaetial leaves similar to vegetative leaves. Fig. 94: 11–16.

The species is known from Guinea through equatorial Africa to Malawi and Réunion. This is the first report of the species to South Africa. The specimen was collected by Rehmann in woods at Houtbosch in the northern Transvaal. Map 124.

Voucher: Rehmann 559.

The southern African specimen has the remnants of a seta but other parts of the sporophyte are missing. The species is similar to *T. isleana* with the important difference of a papillose rather than hairy calyptra. The upper marginal cells in this species are not thickened and the apical cells of the marginal teeth are not elongated.



## BRYACEAE

by J. VAN ROOY and R. E. MAGILL

Plants small to robust, solitary to caespitose or forming dense cushions, generally yellow-green to dark green or reddish green, occasionally glossy or with metallic lustre; terricolous, saxicolous, corticolous or humicolous. *Stems* erect, infrequently from rhizomes, simple or frequently branched by subperichaetial innovations, in section with central strand; frequently tomentose; tubers occasionally present. *Leaves* variable in size and shape, equidistant to crowded above or in a rosette, mostly smaller below, imbricate or appressed to erect-spreading, straight or variously twisted when dry; margins plane to recurved, entire to variably dentate, border present or absent. *Costa* ending below apex, percurrent or excurrent as long or short awn; in section bulging dorsally, ventral stereid band absent, generally with dorsal stereid band. *Laminal cells* mostly rhomboidal, smooth; basal cells quadrate to rectangular. Propagulae, gemmae or filamentous gemmae infrequently produced.

Diocious, variably monoicous or heteroicous. Perichaetia terminal or quickly lateral through innovations, leaves not strongly differentiated. *Seta* elongate, erect; capsule erect to pendulous, generally pyriform, straight or rarely curved, neck differentiated; stomata on neck; annulus frequently differentiated; *peristome* double or rarely single, exostome teeth 16, endostome segments keeled, alternating with teeth, cilia present or absent, basal membrane low or high; operculum convex, apiculate, mammillate or rostellate; calyptra cucullate, smooth; spores round, smooth to papillose.

Nine of the twenty genera recognized in Bryaceae are known from southern Africa. Members of the family are easily recognized by their sporophytic characters. The seta is long with a relatively large capsule, mostly inclined to pendulous and generally pyriform in shape with the neck tapering to the seta. The peristome is generally double and frequently well developed. The endostome frequently has a high basal membrane with 16 segments alternating with the exostome teeth and with intermediate cilia varying in number. The peristome is variously reduced in some of the genera. Infrageneric variation in peristome development is common in the Bryaceae and *Rhodobryum* is the only non-monotypic genus in the Flora area in which the peristome is uniformly well developed. Sterile plants can be recognized by the leaves frequently crowded towards the stem apex with the lower leaves distant and smaller, the smooth, rhomboidal laminal cells and the strong costae.

- 1 Leaf cells elongate, mostly 4 times or more as long as broad ( $>4:1$ ); leaves generally narrow:
  - 2 Leaves imbricate, equidistant; stems frequently julaceous ..... 7. **Anomobryum**
  - 2 Leaves appressed to erect-spreading, crowded above, distant below, rarely equidistant; stems not julaceous:
    - 3 Leaves setaceous or linear:
      - 4 Costa broad; exostome teeth as long as segments; endostome cilia present ..... 6. **Leptobryum**
      - 4 Costa narrower; exostome teeth shorter than segments; endostome cilia absent ..... 1. **Orthodontium**
    - 3 Leaves ovate to lanceolate:
      - 5 Sporophytes quickly lateral; peristome double, frequently appearing single, exostome teeth rudimentary, short ..... 2. **Mielichhoferia**
      - 5 Sporophytes terminal; peristome double, exostome teeth long:
        - 6 Costa percurrent or ending below apex ..... 4. **Pohlia**
        - 6 Costa excurrent ..... 8. **Bryum**
  - 1 Leaf cells shorter, mostly less than 4 times as long as broad ( $<4:1$ ); leaves generally broad:
    - 7 Leaves imbricate, equidistant; costa percurrent; upper laminal cell walls thickened to incrassate ..... 7. **Anomobryum**

- 7 Leaves appressed to erect-spreading or variously twisted, crowded above, distant below; if imbricate and equidistant then costa excurrent or upper laminal cells thin-walled:
- 8 Plants mostly corticolous, rarely terricolous; capsules erect to horizontal, mouth small:
- 9 Perichaetium a short, basal bud or quickly lateral through innovation; peristome double, frequently appearing single, exostome teeth rudimentary, short..... 2. **Mielichhoferia**
- 9 Perichaetium terminal but overgrown by subperichaetial innovation; peristome double, exostome teeth  $\pm$  long..... 3. **Brachymenium**
- 8 Plants mostly terricolous, rarely corticolous; capsules inclined to pendulous, mouth large:
- 10 Stems frequently erect from rhizomes; upper leaves crowded in a conspicuous rosette with lower leaves reduced; polysetaceous ..... 9. **Rhodobryum**
- 10 Rhizomes absent; leaves equidistant and about equal in size, comose or crowded in rosettes with lower leaves smaller; unisetaceous:
- 11 Plants small, reddish hyaline; leaves broadly ovate; exostome teeth shorter than endostome segments..... 5. **Plagiobryum**
- 11 Plants small to robust, whitish or silvery green or variously green; leaves ovate to lanceolate or oblong to obovate or spatulate; exostome not shorter than segments ..... 8. **Bryum**

## 1. ORTHODONTIUM

**Orthodontium** *Schwaegr.*, Sp. Musc. Suppl. 2 (2): 123 (1827); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 349 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 317 (1926); Meijer in Act. bot. neerl. 1: 5–80 (1952); Sainsb., N. Zeal. Mosses 254 (1955); Scott & Stone, Moss. S. Aust. 296 (1976); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 361 (1978); Catcheside, Moss. South Austr. 243 (1980). Type species: *O. lineare* Schwaegr.

Plants small, loosely caespitose; terricolous or corticolous. *Stems* erect, little branched; in section round, central strand of collapsed cells present, cortical cells in 3–4 rows. *Leaves* erect-spreading or flexuose, linear-lanceolate. *Costa* generally ending below apex; in section with guide cells exposed ventrally. *Upper laminal cells* long-rhomboidal, basal cells frequently bulging.

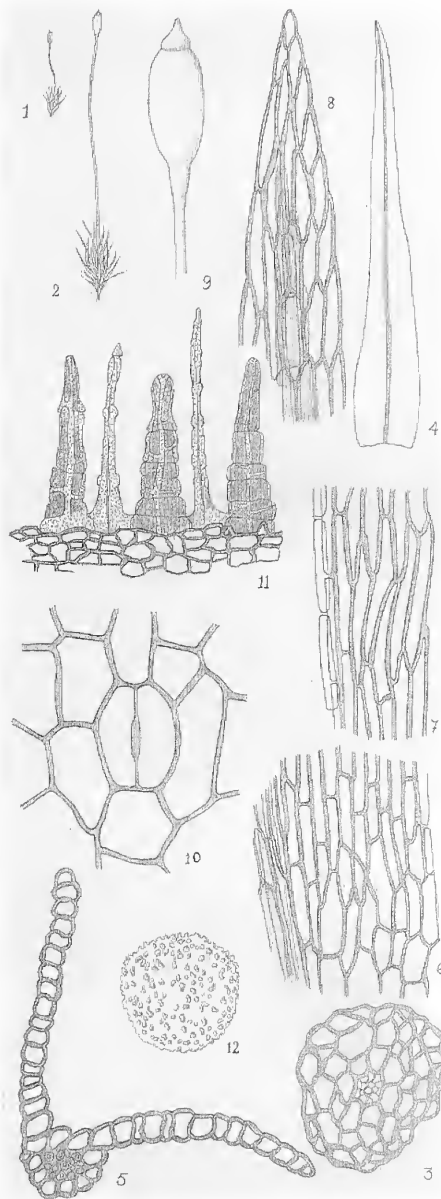
Autoicous, synoicous or heteroicous. *Capsule* erect or inclined, ovate or pyriform; stomata phaneropore; annulus apparently absent; peristome double, exostome teeth generally shorter than segments, cilia absent, basal membrane low; operculum rostellate; calyptra small, cucullate; spores round.

*Orthodontium* is a world-wide genus of 14 species. Vegetatively the genus may be confused with members of Dicranaceae but the capsule and peristome characters will place it in Bryaceae. Sterile specimens are identified by size, leaf shape and areolation.

**Orthodontium lineare** *Schwaegr.*, Sp. Musc. Suppl. 2 (2): 188 (1827); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 350 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 317 (1926); Meijer in Act. bot. neerl. 1: 28 (1952); Sainsb., N. Zeal. Mosses 255 (1955); Scott & Stone, Moss. S. Aust. 298 (1976); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 361 (1978); Catcheside, Moss. South Austr. 245 (1980). Type: Cape, *Menzies* s.n. (G, holo.).

Plants small, loosely caespitose, yellow-green or green above, brownish below; terricolous or corticolous. Stems 1–5 mm tall, irregularly branched, yellowish brown to reddish brown; rhizoids smooth, brownish or reddish.





*Leaves* crowded, larger above, erect-spreading or flexuose wet or dry, linear-lanceolate or linear, (1–)2–4(–6) mm long; apex acuminate to setaceous, frequently reddish below; margins plane, entire to denticulate above. *Costa* generally weak, ending below apex to subpercurrent; in section round to subround, guide cells exposed ventrally, dorsal stereid band strong, stereids in 3–4 rows, dorsal surface cells in 1 row, incrassate. *Upper laminal cells* rhomboidal to linear-rhomboidal, (80–)100–150 (–200)  $\mu\text{m}$  long, (7.5–)10.0–18.75  $\mu\text{m}$  wide; basal cells larger, frequently reddish, bulging, rhomboidal or subrectangular.

Autoicous, synoicous or heteroicous. Perichaetial leaves linear-lanceolate. *Seta* 10–13 mm long, yellow or reddish, slightly twisted; capsule erect or inclined, ovate, cylindrical or pyriform, urn 1.0–1.5 mm long, yellowish to reddish brown, neck wrinkled dry, 0.2–0.6 mm long; exothecial cells irregularly rectangular, thin-walled, shorter and incrassate above; stomata at base of urn and on neck, phaneropore; annulus apparently absent; *peristome* yellowish, exostome teeth distant, trabeculate ventrally, linear, to 200  $\mu\text{m}$  long, minutely papillose, endostome segments generally longer, alternating with teeth, linear, nodose, cleft below, extending into basal membrane, cilia absent, basal membrane low, minutely papillose; operculum conical, rostellate; calyptra small, cucullate, ephemeral; spores 22–26  $\mu\text{m}$ , brownish. Fig. 95.

This species is known from Australia, New Zealand, Europe and southern Africa. In the Flora area it is rarely collected on soil or bark in the southwestern Cape and Zululand. Map 124.

Vouchers: Magill 5386; Magill & Schelpe 4102; Pil-lans 4271; Thorne PRE-CH3643.

*Orthodontium lineare* can be distinguished from other taxa in Bryaceae by the erect to inclined capsule, the peristome with teeth shorter than the nodose segments and the low basal membrane without cilia. The linear leaves with long-rhomboidal cells and the smooth rhizoids are also distinctive.

FIG. 95.—*Orthodontium lineare*: 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 3$ ; 3. stem in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 4. leaf,  $\times 17$ ; 5. leaf in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 6. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 7. laminal cells at right margin,  $\times 175$ ; 8. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 9. capsule,  $\times 15$ ; 10. stomatal apparatus,  $\times 350$ ; 11. part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome,  $\times 175$ ; 12. spore,  $\times 700$ . (1–3, 5 & 7–12, Thorne PRE-CH3643; 4 & 6, Magill 4102).

## 2. MIELICHHOFERIA

**Mielichhoferia** Nees & Hornsch., Bryol. Germ. 2: 179 (1831); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 350 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 314 (1926); Andrews in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 184 (1935); Sainsb., N. Zeal. Mosses 252 (1955); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 892 (1974); Scott & Stone, Moss. S. Austr. 295 (1976); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 359 (1978). Type species: not designated.

*Schizymenium* Harv. in Hooker's Icon. Pl. 3: 202 (1840). Type species: *S. bryoides* Harv.

Plants small to medium-sized, densely caespitose, light green to yellow-green, occasionally glossy; terricolous. *Stems* erect, generally branched; in section with central strand. *Leaves* ovate to lanceolate, not distinctly larger above; margins unbordered, plane, entire to denticulate. *Costa* ending below apex to percurrent or occasionally very short excurrent; in section with dorsal stereid or substereid band. *Upper laminal cells* elongate rhomboidal to linear-rhomboidal; shorter and broader toward base, rectangular.

Dioicous. Perichaetia quickly lateral through elongation of subperichaetial innovation, leaves weakly differentiated from vegetative leaves. *Seta* elongate, erect; capsule nearly erect to inclined, pyriform, neck short; peristome double, frequently appearing single, exostome teeth rudimentary, short, blunt, endostome fragile, segments 16, linear, on a low basal membrane, occasionally rudimentary, cilia absent; operculum convex; calyptra small, deciduous; spores rounded, finely papillose.

*Mielichhoferia* contains c. 126 species, primarily of Southern Hemisphere distribution. The major centre of described species is found in South America.

Shaw and Crum (1984) found that *Mielichhoferia* is synonymous with and has priority over *Haplodontium* Hampe, and species traditionally included in *Haplodontium* have been transferred to *Mielichhoferia*. Several species traditionally included in *Mielichhoferia* have been transferred to *Schizymenium* by Shaw (1985). Southern African species are treated here as *Mielichhoferia* until their positions in the subfamily Mielichhoferioideae are determined.

*Mielichhoferia* is similar in many respects to *Pohlia*, but the genera can be separated on a combination of mostly sporophytic characters. These characters can be summarized as follows: in *Mielichhoferia*, the perichaetia are produced on a short, basal bud or quickly lateral through elongation of a subperichaetial innovation; because the plants are densely packed the perichaetia are buried in the dense tuft. The peristome is double but appears single as the exostome teeth are rudimentary and rarely visible above the annulus. The basal membrane and 16 linear segments of the endostome are fragile and quickly lost on deoperculate capsules. A result of the weak and non-functional condition of the peristome is the rapid loss of spores from the erect to inclined capsule.

In *Pohlia* the perichaetia are terminal on an elongated shoot and branching of this shoot is rare. As a result the perichaetia are exposed and not overgrown by the plant. The peristome is double, consisting of 16 exostome teeth and an endostome with basal membrane, broad segments and frequently cilia. The peristome is persistent and evident even on very old capsules. This complete, functional peristome retains spores in the inclined to pendent capsules until suitable conditions for dispersal exist.

- 1 Leaves lanceolate to oval-acuminate, 1–2 mm long..... 1. *M. bryoides*  
1 Leaves broadly elliptical or ovate, concave, 0.4–1.0 mm long..... 2. *M. subnuda*

1. ***Mielichhoferia bryoides* (Harv.) Wijk & Marg.** in Taxon 11: 221 (1962); Scott & Stone, Moss. S. Austr. 295 (1976); Catcheside, Moss. South Austr. 242 (1980). Type: Cape, Harvey s.n. (BM, holo.!).

*Schizymenium bryoides* Harv. in Hooker's Icon. Pl. 3: 202 (1840).

*Mielichhoferia ecklonii* Hornsch. in Linnaea 15: 118 (1841); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 352 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 316 (1926); Sainsb., N. Zeal. Mosses 254 (1955). Syntypes: Cape, Zeyher s.n.; Löwenrücken, Ecklon s.n., 24 Aug. 1824; Hottentots Hollands Mountains, Ecklon s.n., 24 Oct. 1824 (BM!).

? *Mielichhoferia rehmannii* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 64 (1899); Dix. in Trans. R. Soc. S. Afr. 8: 199 (1920); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 353 (1924). Type: Cape, Devil's Peak, Rehmann 313.

*Mielichhoferia transvaaliensis* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 64 (1899); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 351 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 315 (1926). Type: Transvaal, Duivels Krackler, near Lydenburg, Wilms s.n., Apr. 1887 (G, holo.!).

Plants small to medium-sized, loosely caespitose, light green, somewhat glossy; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* (2–)5–10 mm high, infrequently branched; in section angular,



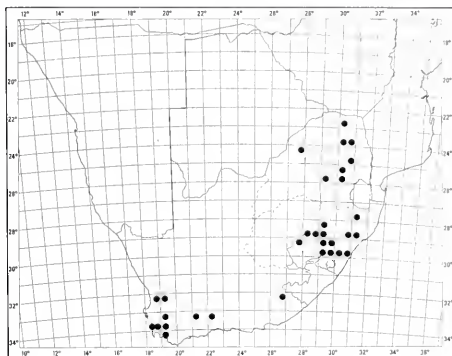
central strand small, inner cortex in 3 rows, cells large, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in 2 rows, cells of inner row small, incrassate, outer row stereids, reddish brown. *Leaves* appressed to erect dry, erect-spreading wet; lanceolate to ovate- or oval-acuminate, rarely ovate-acute, (0,7–)1,0–1,8(–2,0) mm long; margins plane, entire below, weakly serrate above. *Costa* ending below apex to subpercurrent or infrequently percurrent; in section rounded, bulging dorsally, guide cells 2, incrassate, ventral cells in single row, 2–4, incrassate, dorsal stereid band 2–3 cells thick, frequently with hydroids below guide cells, dorsal surface cells small, incrassate. *Upper laminal cells* mostly 6–15: 1, elongate-rhomboidal to linear-rhomboidal (50–)75–150  $\mu$ m long, 7–10  $\mu$ m wide; basal cells weakly differentiated, generally shorter, rectangular, occasionally quadrate.

Paroicous or synoicous. Perichaetia on short, lateral branch, leaves slightly shorter, triangular. *Seta* 8–10 (–15) mm long, yellow-brown; capsules erect to inclined or infrequently pendent,  $\pm$  asymmetrical, weakly curved, subpyriform, (2,0–)2,5–3,0 mm long, yellow-brown to dark brown, neck weakly differentiated wet, collapsed dry, 0,5–1,0 mm long; exothelial cells  $\pm$  irregular, rectangular to angular, 1–2 rows at mouth smaller, quadrate; stomata present on neck, phaneropore; annulus differentiated; peristome double, frequently appearing single, exostome teeth rudimentary, short and blunt, rarely visible above annulus, perforated,  $\pm$  smooth, yellowish, endostome with low basal membrane, segments 16, linear, 170–200  $\mu$ m high, appendiculate, frequently anastomosing,  $\pm$  smooth to variously papillose, cilia absent; operculum convex; spores round, 18–22  $\mu$ m, weakly papillose, light brown. Fig. 96: 1–11.

The species is reported from eastern and southern Africa, Australia, New Zealand and several subantarctic islands. In the Flora area the species is found in shrublands, grasslands and forest margins of the southwestern, southern and eastern Cape, Natal, Lesotho and the eastern, central and northern Transvaal. Map 125.

Vouchers: *Cholnoky* 940; *Crosby & Crosby* 9103; *Es-terhuysen* 15697; *Magill* 4298, 4494; *Oliver* 6730; *Van Rooy* 1005.

A lot of variation in plant size and leaf size and length is accommodated in this circumscription of *M. bryoides*, and it may be more correct to consider this a species complex. For example the type of *M. bryoides* has narrower leaves (lanceolate) than the types of *M. transvaaliensis* or *M. ecklonii* ( $\pm$  ovate-acuminate). The leaves of *M. bryoides* are also longer (to 2 mm) than those of either *M.*



MAP 125.—● *Mielichhoferia bryoides*

*transvaaliensis* ( $\pm$ 1,5 mm) or *M. ecklonii* (0,8–1,2 mm). Although the extremes appear distinct, the specimens are treated as a single species since there is almost a continual gradation in leaf size and shape, and additional separating characters were not found.

Van Zanten (1973) included *M. ecklonii* in the synonymy of *M. campylocarpa* (Hook. & Arnott) Mitt. After examining several specimens identified by Van Zanten as *M. campylocarpa* from Marion Island, as well as several other species of *Mielichhoferia* from the subantarctic islands, it was decided not to refer the southern African specimens of *M. campylocarpa* at this time. The most significant differences between Marion Island and southern African specimens are: (1) spore size, (2) leaf width in base, and (3) capsule stature.

Variation in height of the endostome basal membrane was found to be quite variable, vide Sim (1926) and Van Zanten (1973), so the separation of *M. transvaaliensis*, based primarily on that character, has not been maintained.

A small group of specimens from Natal and Lesotho (*Cholnoky* 91; *Dieterlen* 790; *Magill* 4343) differ in having distinctly quadrate basal cells on most leaves. Although other specimens have weakly differentiated to rectangular basal cells, some leaves (especially lower ones) occasionally have quadrate cells. The specimens have therefore, provisionally been placed here.

## 2. *Mielichhoferia subnuda* Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 315 (1926). Lectotype: Natal, Mooi River, Sim 10197 (PRE!, selected here).

*Mielichhoferia cholnokyi* P. Varde in Revue Bryol. lichen. 24: 31 (1955). Type: Natal, Drakensberg, Fairy Glen, *Cholnoky* 18 (PC, holo.!).

Plants small, loosely caespitose, yellow-green to light green or brownish; terricolous. *Stems* 2–5 mm tall, infrequently branched; in section round, central strand very small, inner cortex in 2–3 rows, cells thin-walled, outer cortex in 1–2 rows, cells with inner walls

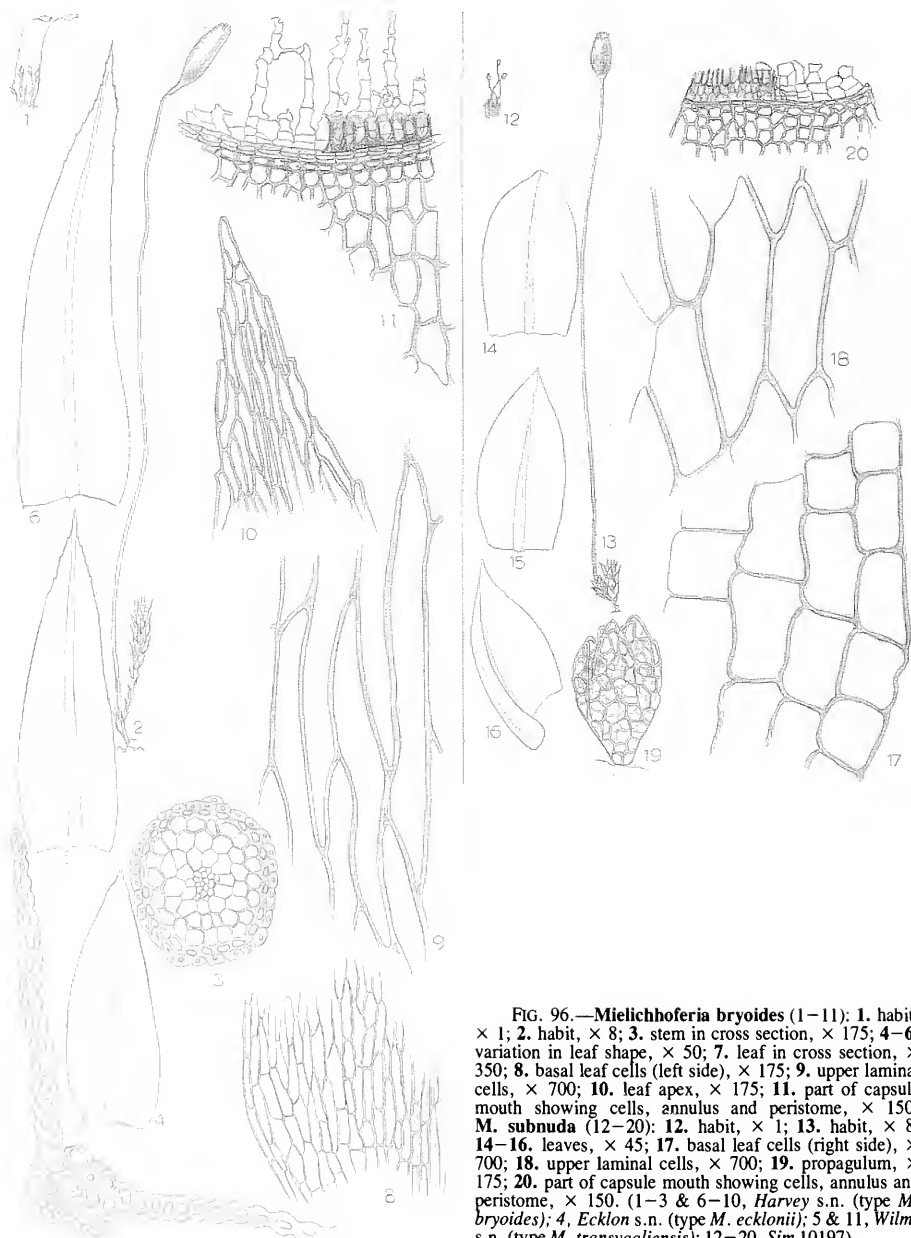
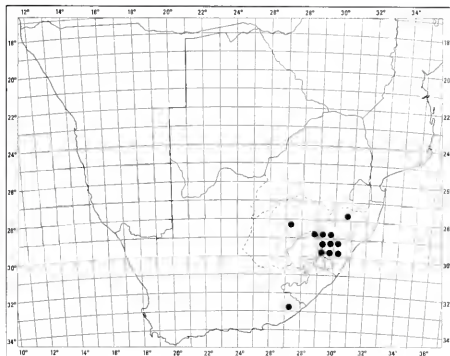


FIG. 96.—*Mielichhoferia bryoides* (1–11): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 8$ ; 3. stem in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 4–6. variation in leaf shape,  $\times 50$ ; 7. leaf in cross section,  $\times 350$ ; 8. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 9. upper laminal cells,  $\times 700$ ; 10. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 11. part of capsule mouth showing cells, annulus and peristome,  $\times 150$ . *M. subnuda* (12–20): 12. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 13. habit,  $\times 8$ ; 14–16. leaves,  $\times 45$ ; 17. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 700$ ; 18. upper laminal cells,  $\times 700$ ; 19. propagulum,  $\times 175$ ; 20. part of capsule mouth showing cells, annulus and peristome,  $\times 150$ . (1–3 & 6–10, Harvey s.n. (type *M. bryoides*); 4, Ecklon s.n. (type *M. ecklonii*); 5 & 11, Wilms s.n. (type *M. transvaaliensis*); 12–20, Sim 10197).

strongly thickened and reddish. *Leaves* appressed dry, patent wet, weakly concave; broadly elliptical, ovate or shortly oblong-acute, (0,3-)0,6-1,0 mm long; apex sub-acute, mucronate; margins plane or occasionally recurved below, entire. *Costa* ending below apex to mucronate or rarely cuspidate; in section rounded, bulging dorsally, guide cells not differentiated, ventral cells in single row, 2-4, cells large, thin-walled, dorsal stereid band 3-4 cells thick, occasionally substereids, dorsal surface cells incrassate. *Upper laminal cells* mostly 3-6: 1, rhomboidal to elongate-rhomboidal, thin-walled, 37-83  $\mu$ m long, 9-18  $\mu$ m wide; basal cells quadrate to short rectangular, not differentiated in some leaves. Propagulae bud-like, axillary, 190-300  $\mu$ m long.

?Dioicous. Perichaetia lateral through subperichaetial innovation, leaves ovate-lanceolate to lanceolate. *Seta* erect, 5-9 mm long, yellowish, red or red-brown; capsules  $\pm$  erect to inclined, shortly pyriform or subglobose, (0,6-)1,0-1,5 mm long, yellow-brown, red or red-brown, neck short, to 0,5 mm; exothecial cells quadrate to rectangular, rhomboidal or angular, incrassate, 2-3 rows at mouth smaller, quadrate; stomata numerous on neck and lower urn, phaneropore; annulus differentiated; peristome double, frequently appearing single, exostome teeth rudimentary, short and blunt, rarely visible above annulus, endostome yellowish, rudimentary as short, smooth basal membrane at mouth, fragile, quickly broken away, occasionally with short, irregular segments; operculum convex; spores round, 16-20  $\mu$ m, mi-



MAP 126.—● *Mielichhoferia subnuda*

nutely papillose, yellow-brown. Fig. 96: 12-20.

Endemic to southern Africa, the species is collected in grasslands and shrublands, frequently at high altitude in the eastern Cape, Lesotho, Orange Free State and Natal. Map 126.

Vouchers: *Jacot Guillarmod* 284; *Magill* 4293, 4319; *Rennie & Lambert* moss no. 56; *Schelpé* 7554; *Van Rooy* 1366.

*Mielichhoferia chohnokyi* does not differ from this species. It is based on characters that *Sim* (1926) did not fully describe for *M. subnuda*, e.g. excurrent costa, pyriform capsule, operculum shape.

The specimen, *Sim* 10197, is selected as lectotype because it conforms with the protologue and is marked 'type' in *Sim*'s hand, on the specimen.

One of the 'paralectotypes' of *Bryum argenteum* var. *rotundifolium* (*Sim* 10232) belongs here (see note under *B. cellulare*).

### 3. BRACHYMENIUM

***Brachymenium* Schwaegr., Sp. Musc. Suppl. 2: 131 (1824); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 365 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 317 (1926); Andrews in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 207 (1935); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 3 (1972); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 928 (1974); Scott & Stone, Moss. S. Austr. 290 (1976). Lectotype species: *B. nepalense* Hook. in Schwaegr., fide Ochi (1972).**

Plants small to large, forming dense cushions or turfs, occasionally gregarious, light green and glossy or yellow-green to green or brownish green; terricolous, saxicolous or corticolous. *Stems* erect, sparsely branched, occasionally lower stem densely matted with red-brown tomentum; in section round, central strand present, inner cortical cells large, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in 1-2 rows, smaller, weakly thickened. *Leaves* ovate to elliptical or occasionally obovate, equally spaced or crowded above; margins infrequently weakly bordered, plane to erect, entire or weakly serrate near apex. *Costa* percurrent to excurrent as short or long awn; in section with weak dorsal

stereid band. *Upper laminal cells* firm, rhomboidal to oblong-rhomboidal or sometimes lax, linear-rhomboidal to fusiform; apical cells occasionally differentiated, hyaline; basal cells quadrate to rectangular, frequently distinct. Propagulae infrequent, bud-like, axillary.

Diocious or autoicous. Perichaetia terminal but overgrown by subperichaetial innovations. *Seta* elongate, erect; capsules erect to inclined or horizontal, pyriform to cylindrical-pyriform or clavate, neck differentiated; stomata present on neck, phaneropore; annulus differentiated; peristome double, exostome teeth 16, narrowly triangular, endostome variable, consisting of a high basal membrane, segments rudimentary or well developed, cilia rudimentary or absent; operculum low, conical; calyptra cucullate, smooth, yellowish; spores large or small, greenish.

The genus *Brachymerium* contains c. 170 species found almost entirely in the tropics and temperate regions of the Southern Hemisphere. Six species occur in southern Africa; three are endemic to Africa, two are found in Africa and Asia, and the last also occurs in Australia and South America.

Vegetatively the genus is similar to *Bryum*, however the small-mouthed, narrow capsule with incomplete endostome will identify *Brachymerium*. Most southern African specimens are recognizable on vegetative characters alone, but problems may be encountered in separating sterile specimens of *B. dicranoides*, *B. leptophyllum* and *B. nepalense* from similar *Bryum* species.

- 1 Plants small, forming loose turfs on soil or rock, stems sparsely tomentose; spores less than 20  $\mu\text{m}$  in diameter:
  - 2 Plants dull, dark green; upper laminal cells firm, rhomboidal to oblong-rhomboidal, mostly 25–40  $\mu\text{m}$  long ..... 1. *B. dicranoides*
  - 2 Plants glossy, light green; upper laminal cells lax, linear-rhomboidal to fusiform, mostly 75–150  $\mu\text{m}$  long ..... 2. *B. acuminatum*
- 1 Plants larger, mostly corticolous; spores larger than 20  $\mu\text{m}$  in diameter:
  - 3 Plants forming dense cushions, strongly tomentose below; leaves without obvious border, costa generally long-excurrent as weakly serrate, hyaline awn:
    - 4 Leaf apex hyaline, serrate; spores 40–50  $\mu\text{m}$  in diameter ..... 3. *B. pulchrum*
    - 4 Leaf apex chlorophyllous, entire to weakly serrate; spores  $\pm$  20  $\mu\text{m}$  in diameter ..... 4. *B. angolense*
  - 3 Plants loosely caespitose or gregarious, sparsely tomentose below; marginal cells narrower and  $\pm$  thickened forming weak border 1–3 cells wide; costa short excurrent, smooth:
    - 5 Leaf margins revolute from base to near apex; border frequently well defined at apex; endostome segments absent or rudimentary; spores  $\pm$  25  $\mu\text{m}$  in diameter ..... 5. *B. nepalense*
    - 5 Leaf margins only reflexed; border weakly differentiated above; endostome segments well developed; spores 35–37  $\mu\text{m}$  in diameter ..... 6. *B. leptophyllum*

1. *Brachymerium dicranoides* (Hornsch.) Jaeg. in Verh. St. Gall. naturw. Ges. 1873–74: 113 (1875); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 366 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 320 (1926); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 6 (1972). Type: Cape, Table Mountain, *Ecklon* s.n. (BM!; H).

*Bryum dicranoides* Hornsch. in Linnaea 15: 134 (1841).

*Bryum liliputanum* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 66 (1899). *Brachymerium liliputanum* (C. Müll.) Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 366 (1924). Type: Cape, Cape Town, *Rehmann* 241 (PRE!).

? *Bryum neesii* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 66 (1899). *Brachymerium neesii* (C. Müll.) Par., Ind. Bryol. Suppl. 39 (1900); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 366 (1924). Type: Cape, Gnadenthal, *Breutel* s.n.

Plants small, forming turfs, yellowish green to brownish green; terricolous or occasionally saxicolous. *Stem* 2–4(–7) mm long,

sparsely radiculose below; in section cortical cells in 2–3 rows. *Leaves* small,  $\pm$  concave, appressed to erect dry, erect-spreading wet; ovate to ovate-lanceolate or elliptical, (0.3–)0.5–0.8 (–1.0) mm long; apex acute to acuminate, frequently cuspidate; margins generally plane, entire. *Costa* short- to long-excurrent, yellow to yellow-brown or brown, awn smooth, 0.1–0.3 mm long; in section bulging dorsally, ventral cells in single layer, large, thin-walled, dorsal stereid band 2–4 cells thick, dorsal surface cells smaller than ventral cells, incrassate. *Upper laminal cells* mostly 3–5: 1, rhomboidal to oblong-rhomboidal, (20–)25–40(–65)  $\mu\text{m}$  long, (5–)8–10(–13)  $\mu\text{m}$  wide, occasionally incrassate; marginal cells frequently rectangular, not forming distinct border; basal cells weakly differentiated, quadrate to rectangular. Propagulae infrequent, bud-like, axillary.



Perichaetial leaves ovate-lanceolate to lanceolate, costa excurrent. *Seta* 4–15 mm long, red-yellow, reddish brown or yellow-brown; capsule suberect to horizontal, cylindrical-pyriform to pyriform, (0,6–)0,8–1,6 mm long, yellowish brown or reddish brown, mouth small, neck wrinkled dry; exothelial cells irregular to subrectangular, incrassate, smaller at mouth, transversely rectangular; peristome teeth linear, 250–400  $\mu$ m long, hyaline above, yellow to yellow-brown below, finely papillose, endostome fragile, basal membrane  $\frac{1}{2}$  height of teeth, segments linear, narrowly perforated, just shorter than teeth, cilia absent; operculum conical; spores round, 10–15  $\mu$ m, yellow-brown with age, weakly papillose. Fig. 97: 1–11.

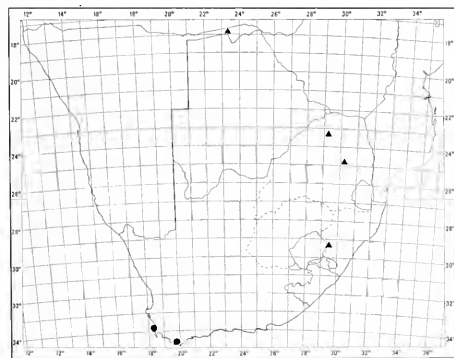
This species is known from grasslands and shrublands of eastern and southern Africa. In the flora area it is infrequently collected in the southwestern Cape. Map 127.

Vouchers: *Garside* 6272, 6548; *Magill* 6235.

This species is very similar to *Bryum bicolor* and sterile specimens of these two species are difficult to separate. In general, *B. dicranoides* is a smaller plant with shorter, narrower leaves and smaller laminal cells. The leaf margins are also plane, while in *Bryum bicolor* they tend to be reflexed or recurved below. Both species produce axillary, bud-like propagulae, but tubers have only been found on *Bryum* specimens. Specimens with sporophytes can be easily separated on capsule shape and orientation, and peristome architecture.

This species may also be confused with *Anomobryum drakensbergense* but differences in habit, leaf shape and areolation and sporophytic characters will separate the two species.

Southern African specimens treated by Ochi (1972) as *B. dicranoides* and *B. exile* (Doz. & Molk.) Bosch. & Lac.



MAP 127.—● *Brachymerium dicranoides*  
▲ *Brachymerium angolense*

are included here. Differences in awn length and leaf shape are considered normal variation for the African species. Examination of specimens of *B. exile* from India confirms Gangulee's (1974) circumscription of that species and in the absence of any southern African specimens it is excluded from the Flora.

2. *Brachymerium acuminatum* Harv. in Hooker's Icon. Pl. 1: 19 (1836); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 367 (1924); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 4 (1972); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 950 (1974). Type: Nepal, Wallich s.n. (BM!).

*Brachymerium borgenianum* Hampe in Linnaea 38: 211 (1874); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 367 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 320 (1926). Type: Madagascar, *Borgen* subl.

*Mielichhoferia squarrosula* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 64 (1899). Type: Cape, Cape Town, *Rehmann* 210 (BM!).

*Bryum pallidojulaceum* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 67 (1899); *Brachymerium pallidojulaceum* (C. Müll.) Par., Ind. Bryol. Suppl. 39 (1900); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 367 (1924). Type: Transvaal, Lake Chriss, *Wilms* s.n., Apr. 1885 (G, holotype).

*Brachymerium lonchopus* P. Varde in Arch. Bot. 1: 57 (1928). Type: Rep. Congo, Oubangui, Bambari, *Tisserant* s.n. (PC, holotype).

Plants small, forming loose turfs, light green to yellowish green, glossy; tericolous. Stems (2–)5–10 mm long, sparsely radiculose below; in section cortical cells in 2–4 rows. Leaves erect-appressed, little altered dry, concave; ovate to ovate-acuminate or ovate-lanceolate, 0,5–0,8 mm long; apex acute to acuminate; base flat, not concave; margins erect, entire. Costa short-excurrent, mucro 0,1–0,2 mm long; in section subround, ventral cells 2, large, thin-walled, dorsal substereid band 2 cells thick, dorsal surface cells undifferentiated. Upper laminal cells mostly 6–10: 1, fusiform to linear-rhomboidal,  $\pm$  sinuate, (50–)75–150  $\mu$ m long, 12–18  $\mu$ m wide, dorsal surface weakly thickened; basal cells generally distinct, quadrate to short-rectangular, 1–2: 1, thin-walled.

Perichaetial leaves triangular,  $\pm$  1 mm long. *Seta* (6–)10–15(–22) mm long, yellowish; capsule suberect to inclined or almost horizontal, clavate to cylindrical-pyriform or occasionally smaller and pyriform, 2,5–3,5 mm long, yellowish, neck sulcate, to 1 mm long; exothelial cells subrectangular, walls  $\pm$  wavy, 1–2 rows of transversely rectangular cells at mouth; peristome teeth 250–300  $\mu$ m long, endostome with basal membrane 175–200  $\mu$ m high, segments rudimentary; spores round, 16–18  $\mu$ m, green, weakly papillose. Fig. 97: 12–21.

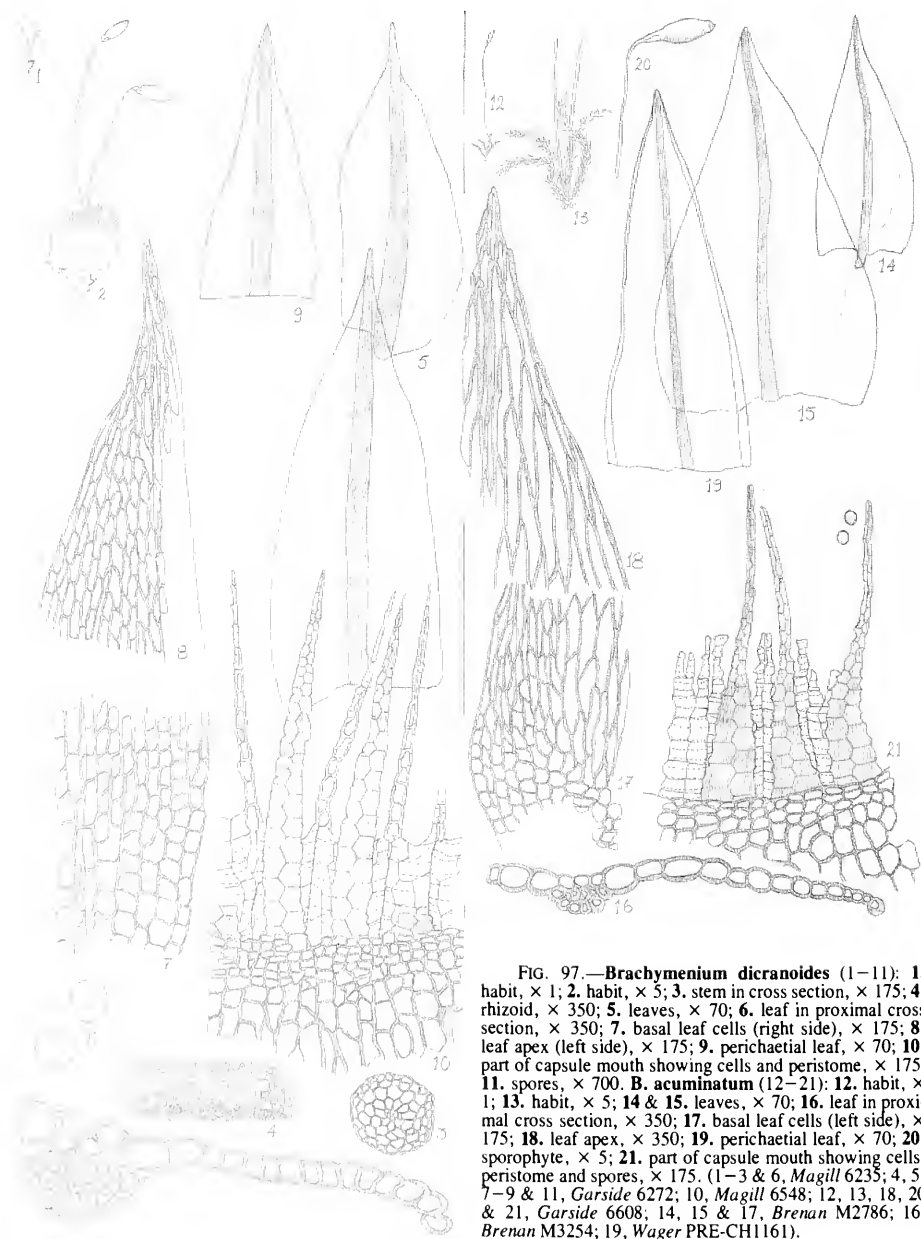
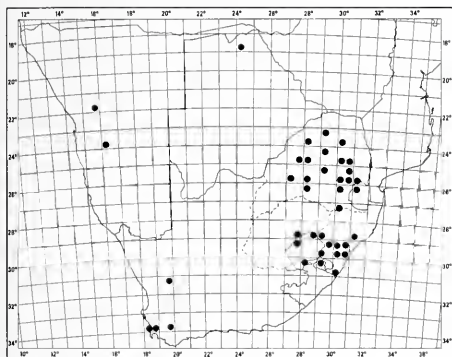


FIG. 97.—*Brachymenium dicranoides* (1–11): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 5$ ; 3. stem in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 4. rhizoid,  $\times 350$ ; 5. leaves,  $\times 70$ ; 6. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 350$ ; 7. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 8. leaf apex (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 9. perichaetial leaf,  $\times 70$ ; 10. part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome,  $\times 175$ ; 11. spores,  $\times 700$ . *B. acuminatum* (12–21): 12. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 13. habit,  $\times 5$ ; 14 & 15. leaves,  $\times 70$ ; 16. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 350$ ; 17. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 18. leaf apex,  $\times 350$ ; 19. perichaetial leaf,  $\times 70$ ; 20. sporophyte,  $\times 5$ ; 21. part of capsule mouth showing cells, peristome and spores,  $\times 175$ . (1–3 & 6, Magill 6235; 4, 5, 7–9 & 11, Garside 6272; 10, Magill 6548; 12, 13, 18, 20 & 21, Garside 6608; 14, 15 & 17, Brennan M2786; 16, Brennan M3254; 19, Wager PRE-CH1161).

MAP 128.—● *Brachymerium acuminatum*

*Brachymerium acuminatum* has been reported from eastern and southern Africa, South America, India, south-east Asia and Australia. In southern Africa the species is found in grasslands and woodlands of the northern, central, southern and eastern Transvaal, Swaziland, Natal and Lesotho. A few specimens have also been collected in the north-western and south-western Cape, eastern Orange Free State, central South West Africa/Namibia and Botswana. Map 128.

Vouchers: *Brenan* M2786; *Cholnoky* 315, 574; *Garside* 6608; *Magill* 3424, 3832; *Oliver* 7162; *Pearson* 9849; *Van Rooy* 995.

The glossy, light green, concave leaves, with lax, elongate upper leaf cells and generally strongly differentiated basal cells will separate *B. acuminatum* from other species of the genus.

Although the leaf is generally concave, above the base, when cut in cross-section the entire lamina is broadly recurved. This is apparently due to a slight thickening of the dorsal cell facies.

3. *Brachymerium pulchrum* Hook. in Hooker, bot. Misc. 1: 136 (1829); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 367 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 318 (1926); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 12 (1972). Type: Cape, Swellendam, *Mundt* s.n. (BM).

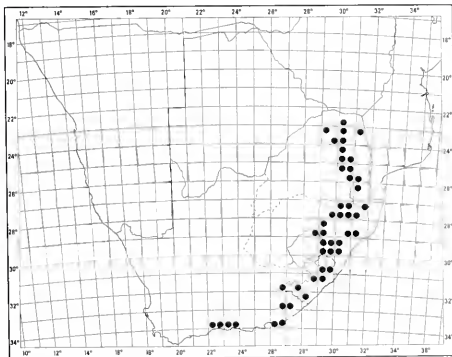
*Brachymerium julaceum* Hornsch. in Linnaea 15: 133 (1841); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 367 (1924). *Bryum koratranum* C. Müll., Syn. Musc. 1: 324 (1848). *Brachymerium koratranum* (C. Müll.) C. Müll. in Rehmann, Musci Austr. Afr. no. 218 (1875) nom. illeg.; Dixon in Trans. R. Soc. S. Afr. 8: 200 (1920). Type: Cape, Outniqualand, Koratra, *Drège* s.n.

Plants medium-sized to large, forming dense cushions, light green to yellow-green, ± glossy, red-brown below; corticolous. *Stems* (5–)10–35 mm long, irregularly branched, ± julaceous, lower stem densely matted with red-

brown tomentum; in section cortical cells in 6–8 rows. *Leaves* crowded, weakly concave, appressed with reflexed awns wet or dry; ovate to oval, 0.8–1.2 mm long; apex acute, hyaline; margins plane to erect, serrate at apex. *Costa* short- to long-excurrent, awn hyaline, sparsely toothed, (0.2–)0.5–1.0 mm long; in section round, ventral cells 2, in single layer, exposed walls very thin, inner walls thickened, dorsal stereid band 2–3 cells thick, dorsal surface cells undifferentiated or occasionally substeroids. *Upper laminal cells* mostly 3–5: 1, oblong-rhomboidal to fusiform, ± thickened, somewhat flexuose, (75–) 87–100 (–125) μm long, 20–25 μm wide; marginal cells above mid-leaf becoming narrowly fusiform, hyaline and strongly thickened, several cells wide at apex; basal cells quadrate, forming distinct group.

Perichaetial leaves ovate-lanceolate, to 2 mm long. *Seta* 10–25 mm long, brownish; capsule erect to inclined, pyriform to cylindrical-pyriform, 3–4 mm long, yellow-brown, neck differentiated, 1.0–1.5 mm long; exothecial cells rectangular to rhomboidal, thin-walled, 1–2 rows at mouth smaller, quadrate; *peristome* teeth linear, 300 μm high, strongly reflexed against capsule wall when dry, endostome consisting of a high basal membrane, to 200 μm high; operculum low-conic; calyptra cucullate, smooth, 1.7 mm long, yellowish; spores round, 40–50 μm, green, essentially smooth. Fig. 98: 1–8.

This species is known from eastern and southern Africa, Madagascar and India. In southern Africa it is found on bark in woodlands and forests of the northern and eastern Transvaal, Swaziland, Zululand, Natal, Transkei and the eastern and southern Cape. Map 129.

MAP 129.—● *Brachymerium pulchrum*





Vouchers: *Crosby & Crosby* 7656, 7827; *De Winter* 9378; *Hilliard & Burt* 10083; *Kemp* 851; *Kluge* 1038; *Magill* 3747, 5500, 5993; *Rankin* 25; *Schelp* 7553, 7867; *Smook* 1419a; *Van Rooy* 274, 2312; *Von Breitenbach* 111, 403.

*Brachymenium pulchrum* forms large, compact cushions on tree trunks and branches. The cushions are held together by a copious growth of red-brown tomentum. Exposed leaves at the top of stems are generally  $\pm$  glossy with costa excurrent as a hyaline awn. The generally strongly differentiated apical leaf cells will also help to identify the species.

The closely related species, *B. angolense* could be confused with *B. pulchrum*, however it is somewhat smaller, and lacks the differentiated apical leaf cells (see note there).

**4. *Brachymenium angolense* (Welw. & Duby) Jaeg.** in Verh. St Gall. naturw. Ges. 1873–74: 117 (1875); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 368 (1924); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 11 (1972). Type: Angola, Huilla, *Welwitsch* 26 (G; H).

*Bryum angolense* Welw. & Duby in Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. nat. Genève 21: 219 (1870).

*Bryum campylotrichum* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 65 (1899). *Brachymenium campylotrichum* (C. Müll.) Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 1: 558 (1903); 10: 367 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 318 (1926). Type: Transvaal, Drakensberg, *Wilms* (G), 1884 (G).

Plants small to medium-sized, forming cushions, light green to yellow-green,  $\pm$  glossy; corticolous. *Stems* (2–)5–10 mm long, densely matted below with red-brown tomentum; in section cortical cells in 4–5 rows. *Leaves* crowded, weakly concave, appressed with flexuose awns wet or dry; ovate to oval, 0.7–1.0(1.4) mm long; apex acute, chlorophyllous; margins plane, entire to weakly serrate at apex. *Costa* long-excurrent, awn hyaline, weakly toothed, 0.6–0.8 mm long; in section bulging dorsally, ventral cells 2, in single layer, large, thin-walled, dorsal stereid band 4–5 cells thick, frequently with hydroids below ventral cells, dorsal surface cells substeroids or

incrassate. *Upper laminal cells* mostly 3–4: 1, oblong-hexagonal to oblong-rhomboidal, thin-walled, 50–62(–75)  $\mu$ m long, 15–20(–25)  $\mu$ m wide; marginal cells smaller, rectangular to quadrate above, weakly thickened, chlorophyllous; basal cells moderately differentiated, rectangular to quadrate. Propagulae bud-like, axillary or on tomentum.

Sporophyte not known from southern Africa. Fig. 98: 9–15.

This species is known from woodlands and forests of eastern, central and southern Africa. In the Flora area *B. angolense* has been infrequently collected in dry forests of the northern and eastern Transvaal, Natal and the Caprivi Strip of South West Africa/Namibia. Map 127.

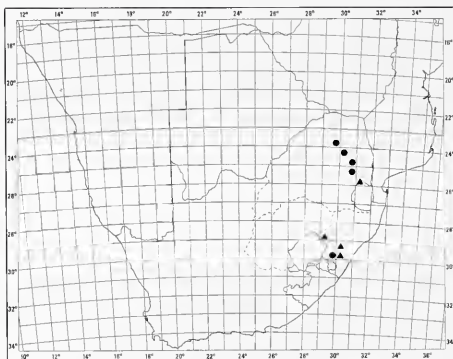
Vouchers: *Magill* 3158; *Symons* 10198; *Vahrmeijer* 119; *Wager* 253.

This species is very closely related to *B. pulchrum*. Because sporophytes are not known from the Flora area the two species are separated by size, development of apical leaf cells and upper laminal cell length. Spore size has also been reported (Ochi, 1972) useful in separating the species.

**5. *Brachymenium nepalense* Hook.** in Schwaegr., Sp. Musc. Suppl. 2: 131 (1824); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 369 (1924); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 32 (1972); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 937 (1974). Type: Nepal, *Hooker* s.n.

Plants medium-sized, loosely caespitose or gregarious, green to yellow-green; corticolous. *Stems* 5–10 mm long, sparsely radiculose below; in section cortical cells in 4–6 rows. *Leaves* crowded and larger above,  $\pm$  comose, spirally twisted around stem when dry, erect-spreading wet; oblong to elliptical or obovate, 1.5–2.2 mm long; apex obtuse, cuspidate; margins narrowly revolute from base to near apex, weakly serrate at apex. *Costa* short-excurrent; in section round, guide cells 2, small, ventral cells 2, in single layer, similar to guide cells, dorsal stereid band strong, 4 cells thick, with hydroids present below guide cells, dorsal surface cells similar to ventral surface cells, frequently thickened. *Upper laminal cells* mostly

FIG. 98.—*Brachymenium pulchrum* (1–8): 1. habit,  $\times$  1; 2. habit,  $\times$  3.5; 3. leaf,  $\times$  35; 4. part of leaf in cross section,  $\times$  350; 5. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times$  70; 6. upper laminal cells (left side),  $\times$  175; 7. capsule,  $\times$  8.5; 8. part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome,  $\times$  88. *B. angolense* (9–15): 9. habit,  $\times$  1; 10. habit,  $\times$  3.5; 11. leaf,  $\times$  35; 12. leaf in cross section,  $\times$  175; 13. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times$  175; 14. upper laminal cells,  $\times$  175; 15. propagula,  $\times$  70. *B. nepalense* (16–22): 16. habit,  $\times$  1; 17. habit,  $\times$  3.5; 18. leaf,  $\times$  18; 19. leaf in cross section,  $\times$  175; 20. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times$  175; 21. upper laminal cells (left side),  $\times$  175; 22. part of capsule mouth showing cells, peristome and spore,  $\times$  117. *B. leptophyllum* (23–30): 23. habit,  $\times$  1; 24. habit,  $\times$  3.5; 25. leaf,  $\times$  35; 26. leaf in cross section,  $\times$  175; 27. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times$  175; 28. upper laminal cells (left side),  $\times$  175; 29. capsule,  $\times$  5; 30. part of capsule mouth showing cells, peristome and spore,  $\times$  88. (1, 2, 4 & 7, *Kemp* 851; 3, *Von Breitenbach* 183; 5, *Schelp* 7934; 6, *Kemp* 1514; 8, *Smook* 2604; 9, 10, 12 & 15, *Magill* 3300; 11, 13 & 14, *Magill* 3157; 16 & 18, *Crosby & Crosby* 7657; 17 & 22, *Von Breitenbach* 143; 19, *Rehmann* 560; 20 & 21, *Magill* 4813; 23, 25, 26, 27 & 29, *Kluge* 1041a; 25, *Sim* 10196; 28 & 30, *Sim* 8823).



MAP 130.—● *Brachymerium nepalense*  
▲ *Brachymerium leptophyllum*

2–3: 1, oblong-hexagonal, 37–50  $\mu\text{m}$  long, 15–20  $\mu\text{m}$  wide, thin-walled, weakly pitted; marginal cells elongate and thickened, in 2–3 rows forming weak border, generally not visible because of revolute margins; basal cells quadrate to rectangular, 1–2: 1, thin-walled, faintly reddish.

Perichaetial leaves triangular, smaller than vegetative leaves. *Seta* 20 mm long, reddish yellow; capsule erect, cylindrical-pyriform, 2.5–4.0 mm long, yellow-brown, mouth reddish, neck sulcate, 1.0–1.5 mm long; exothelial cells rectangular, weakly thickened, smaller at mouth; *peristome* teeth narrowly triangular,  $\pm$  300  $\mu\text{m}$  high; endostome with high basal membrane, segments absent; operculum conical; spores round, 25  $\mu\text{m}$ , green, papillose. Fig. 98: 16–22.

The species has been reported from Japan to southeast Asia, New Guinea, India, central and southern Africa, Madagascar and Mauritius. In the Flora area the species has been rarely collected in the forests of the eastern and northern Transvaal and Natal. Map 130.

Vouchers: Crosby & Crosby 7657; Magill 4813; Von Breitenbach 1410.

This species is near the east African species *B. rigidum* Broth. & Par. but differs in having the segments of the endostome rudimentary or absent and more narrowly revolute leaf margins. It is also related to *B. leptophyllum*, the two species differ primarily in the curvature of the leaf margin and strength of the border.

Sterile specimens of *B. nepalense* could be mistaken for larger species of *Bryum*, for example *Bryum torquescens*, but specimens can usually be separated on leaf shape and curvature of the leaf margins.

6. *Brachymerium leptophyllum* (C. Müll.) Jaeg. in Verh. St Gall. naturw. Ges. 1873–74: 111 (1875); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 369 (1924); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 20 (1972). Lectotype: Ethiopia, Schimper 451 (H), fide Ochi (1972).

*Bryum leptophyllum* Bruch & Schimp. ex C. Müll., Syn. Musc. 1: 273 (1848).

*Brachymerium variable* Dix. in Smithson. misc. Collns 69 (8): 2 (1918); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 369 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 319 (1926). Type: Uganda, Namonyungi, Dümmer 2577 (PRE!).

Plants medium-sized, loosely caespitose or gregarious, green,  $\pm$  glossy; corticolous or occasionally terricolous. *Stems* 2–5 mm long, radiculose below; in section cortical cells in 4–6 rows. *Leaves* appressed and spirally twisted around stem dry, spreading wet; elliptical, 1.0–1.8 mm long, apex acute, fragile, mucronate; margins reflexed from base to near apex, entire to weakly serrate at apex. *Costa* short-excurrent, mucro smooth, 0.1–0.5 mm long; in section bulging dorsally, guide cells 2, ventral surface cells 2, thin-walled, dorsal stereid band 3 cells thick, reddish, with hydroids below guide cells, dorsal surface cells weakly differentiated but larger and thin-walled laterally. *Upper laminal cells* mostly 2–3: 1, oblong-hexagonal, (35–) 50–62 (–75)  $\mu\text{m}$  long, 16–20  $\mu\text{m}$  wide, thin-walled; marginal cells narrower and slightly thickened, forming very weak border, 1 (–2) cells wide; basal cells short rectangular, 2–3: 1.

Perichaetial leaves  $\pm$  triangular, smaller than vegetative leaves. *Seta* 8–14 mm long, yellow-brown; capsule suberect to horizontal, pyriform to clavate, 2.5–3.0 mm long, yellowish to brownish, neck sunken, to 1 mm long; exothelial cells irregular with wavy walls, at mouth regular and quadrate; *peristome* teeth narrowly lanceolate, 350  $\mu\text{m}$  high, endostome with high basal membrane, segments as high as teeth, cilia rudimentary; operculum short-conical, reddish; spores round, 33–37  $\mu\text{m}$ , brownish, papillose. Fig. 98: 23–30.

*Brachymerium leptophyllum* is known from central, eastern and southern Africa. In the Flora area the species has been infrequently collected in forests of Natal and the eastern Transvaal. Map 130.

Vouchers: Kluge 1041a; Sim 10196; Smook 1414.

The species is related to *B. rigidum* and *B. nepalense* but is distinct in its smaller size, weak leaf border and entire, reflexed margins and frequently eroded leaf apex. When sterile the species could be mistaken for species of *Bryum*, especially *Bryum capillare* and *B. torquescens*.

## 4. POHLIA

**Pohlia** Hedw., Sp. Musc. 171 (1801); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 1: 546 (1903); Andrews in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 188 (1935); Sainsb., N. Zeal. Mosses 257 (1955); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 906 (1974); Scott & Stone, Moss. S. Austr. 299 (1976); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 363 (1978). Type species: *P. elongata* Hedw.

*Webera* Hedw., Sp. Musc. 168 (1801), nom. illeg.; Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 357 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 321 (1926). Type species: not designated.

Plants small to large, caespitose, occasionally gregarious, green to yellow-green or light green, occasionally with metallic lustre; terricolous. *Stems* erect, generally simple, tomentum sparse; in section angular, central strand large, inner cortical cells in 3–5 rows, large and thin-walled, slightly smaller and weakly thickened towards outside, outer cortical cells in 1–2 rows, steroids or substereids, reddish. *Leaves* ovate to ovate-lanceolate, becoming longer and narrower toward apex, forming comal tuft; margins unbordered, plane to recurved, entire to denticulate. *Costa* percurrent to ending below apex; in section dorsal stereid band weak. *Upper laminal cells* elongate-rhomboidal to fusiform or linear-rhomboidal, smooth, becoming slightly broader and shorter toward base. Propagulae infrequent, axillary.

Dioicous or variably monoicous. Perichaetia terminal on main stem, leaves similar to leaves of comal tuft. *Seta* elongate, flexuose; capsule nearly erect to inclined or horizontal, infrequently pendulous, pyriform to cylindrical-pyriform, neck long or short; peristome double, exostome teeth 16, endostome segments on basal membrane, cilia present, rudimentary or occasionally absent; operculum short-conical; calyptra small, deciduous; spores subround, finely papillose.

A genus of c. 115 species, *Pohlia* is found throughout the world, but its species are concentrated in the Northern Hemisphere. Three of the species found in southern Africa are very widespread in their distributions and have been reported from every continent. The fourth, *P. baronii* is presently known only from southern Africa and Madagascar; however, it is closely related to the widespread Northern Hemisphere, gemmae-producing, species complex of Section *Pohliella*.

*Pohlia* is similar in many respects to *Mielichhoferia* and specimens have been frequently confused, see note under *Mielichhoferia*.

- 1 Leaf base decurrent; propagulae present in leaf axils ..... 1. *P. baronii*
- 1 Leaf base not decurrent; propagulae absent or rarely in small numbers:
- 2 Leaves below comal tufts broadly lanceolate; costa generally ending well below apex; plants with metallic lustre ..... 2. *P. cruda*
- 2 Leaves below comal tufts narrower, ovate-lanceolate to lanceolate; costa percurrent; plants without distinct metallic lustre:
- 3 Capsules  $\pm$  curved, inclined to horizontal, cylindrical-pyriform, neck as long as urn; cilia rudimentary or absent ..... 3. *P. elongata*
- 3 Capsules symmetrical, pendent, pyriform, neck short; cilia well developed ..... 4. *P. nutans*

1. ***Pohlia baronii* Wijk & Marg.** in Taxon 10: 25 (1961). Type: Madagascar, Betsileo, Besson s.n., Musci Madagasc. no. 30 (PC!).

*Webera decurrens* Ren. & Card. in Revue Bot. 9: 396 (1891). *Webera annotina* (Hedw.) Bruch var. *decurrens* (Ren. & Card.) Ren. & Card. in Bull. Soc. r. Bot. Belg. 32: 104 (1894); Ren., Prod. Fl. Bryol. Madagascar 163 (1897).

Plants small to medium-sized, scattered and frequently gregarious, yellow-green to light green, but with obvious red stem and lower costae; terricolous. *Stems* 5–20 mm long,  $\pm$  elongated, reddish. *Leaves*  $\pm$  distant, exposing red stem, incurved dry, erect-spreading wet;

ovate-acuminate to ovate-lanceolate, (0,7–) 1,0–1,4 mm long, occasionally longer and narrower above; apex acuminate; margins decurrent,  $\pm$  plane, entire or serrulate at apex. *Costa* percurrent to subpercurrent; in section rounded, bulging dorsally, guide cells 2, slightly thickened, ventral cells in single layer of 2–4 cells, dorsal stereid band small, of 4–6 cells, reddish, dorsal surface cells similar to ventral cells, large, weakly thickened. *Upper laminal cells* mostly 5–9: 1, elongate-rhomboidal to fusiform, 50–87  $\times$  10  $\mu$ m; basal cells  $\pm$  rectangular. Propagulae multicellular, gemmate

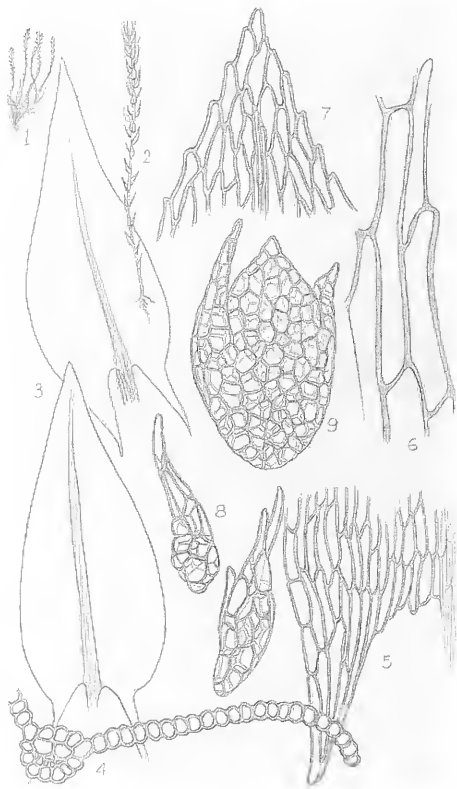


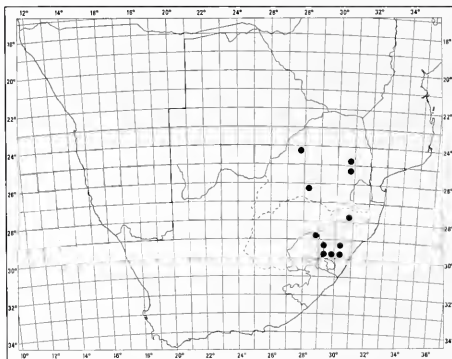
FIG. 99.—*Pohlia baronii*: 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 3$ ; 3. leaves,  $\times 70$ ; 4. leaf in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 5. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 6. leaf cells at upper right margin,  $\times 700$ ; 7. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 8 & 9. gemmae showing variation in shape,  $\times 145$ . (1–8, Vorster 892; 9, Magill 4285).

but variable in shape, ovoid to elongate-vermicular, 180–300  $\mu\text{m}$  long, yellow-green to brownish, ovoid forms with several, short, incurved leaf primordia, elongated forms frequently twisted, with 1–2, frequently bent, longer leaf primordia.

Sporophyte unknown. Fig. 99.

*Pohlia baronii* is presently known from Madagascar and southern Africa. In the Flora area it is infrequently collected in grasslands and open shrublands of Natal, Lesotho and the eastern, southern and central Transvaal. Map 131.

Vouchers: Cholnoky 873; Sim 10231; Stirton 6759; Vorster 892, 1795.



MAP 131.—● *Pohlia baronii*

The plants are recognized by their somewhat elongated stem and well-spaced leaves. The leaf bases are decurrent and the decurrencies are generally obvious on detached leaves.

The production of elongated bud-like propagulae in leaf axils clearly indicate the relationship of *P. baronii* to the propagulae-producing species of section *Pohliella* of the Northern Hemisphere. The plants are, in most respects, similar to *Pohlia prolifera*, differing only in shorter, broader leaves and fewer propagulae. It seems probable that *P. baronii* is only a Southern Hemisphere race of *P. prolifera*.

2. *Pohlia cruda* (Hedw.) Lindb., Musci Scand. 18 (1879); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 1: 548 (1903); Andrews in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 192 (1935); Flowers, Moss. Utah 343 (1973); Clarke in Br. Antarct. Surv. Bull. 37: 65 (1973); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 367 (1978). Type: Europe.

*Mnium crudum* Hedw., Sp. Musc. 189 (1801). *Webera cruda* (Hedw.) Fuernr. in Flora, Jena 12: 35 (1829); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 359 (1924).

*Webera depauperata* Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 323 (1926). *Pohlia depauperata* (Sim) Schelpe in Mem. bot. Surv. S. Afr. 43: 7 (1979). Type: Natal, Giant's Castle, Symons sub Sim 10208 (PRE, holo.!).

Plants large, loosely caespitose, yellow-green to hyaline green or occasionally reddish green, with distinct metallic lustre; terricolous or saxicolous. Stems (5–)10–30 mm long, dark red, infrequently branched, tomentum sparse, red-brown. Leaves larger above, forming comal tuft, erect-spreading wet, little altered dry; broadly lanceolate to elliptical, (1,2–) 1,8–3,5 mm long, abruptly narrower at stem apex, spreading; margins  $\pm$  plane, minutely serrate to denticulate near apex. Costa

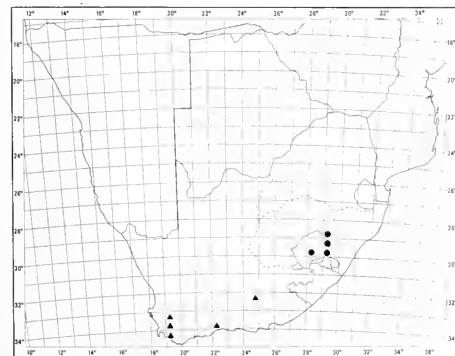


ending below apex or occasionally  $\pm$  percurrent on some leaves; in section elliptical, guide cells 2, incrassate, occasionally with 1–2 ventral stereids, ventral surface cells slightly smaller than guide cells, weakly thickened, dorsal stereid band small, of 3–4 cells, generally with hydroids below guide cells, dorsal surface cells similar to ventral surface cells but more strongly thickened. *Upper laminal cells* mostly 8–14: 1, fusiform to linear-rhomboidal, vermicular,  $80\text{--}150 \times 10\text{--}12\ \mu\text{m}$ ; basal cells long-rectangular.

Dioicous, autoicous or paroicous, but sporophytes infrequent. Perichaetia terminal, leaves linear, to 3 mm long. *Seta* 10–15 mm long,  $\pm$  flexuose, yellow-brown; capsule inclined to horizontal, elliptical,  $2.0\text{--}2.5$  mm long, yellow-brown, neck short, inconspicuous; exothecial cells rectangular to rhomboidal, 2–4 rows at mouth smaller and 1–2 transversely rectangular; stomata at base of urn and on neck, phaneropore; annulus differentiated; *peristome* double, exostome teeth narrowly triangular, to 0.5 mm long, finely papillose, endostome with basal membrane to  $\frac{1}{2}$  height of teeth, segments fragile,  $\pm$  irregular and cleft, not as high as teeth, cilia 2–3; operculum conic-apiculate; spores rounded,  $25\text{--}30\ \mu\text{m}$ , finely papillose, light brown. Fig. 100: 1–10.

A widespread species, *P. cruda* is known from North, Central and South America, Europe, Asia, southern Africa, Australia, New Zealand, Antarctica and Oceania. In the Flora area, the species is restricted to the high grass-headlands in and around Lesotho. Map 132.

Vouchers: *Esterhuysen* 21622; *Magill* 4189, 4402, 4592; *Van Rooy* 1323.



MAP 132.—● *Pohlia cruda*  
▲ *Pohlia nutans*

*Pohlia cruda* is unlikely to be confused with other species because of a distinct metallic lustre, light to hyaline green leaves and the dark red stem and lower costa. In addition the broad stem leaves are distinct from the longer, narrower comal leaves at the apex.

Sim's (1926) observations on the peristome of *P. depauperata* could not be verified since all available capsules had been dissected. The type specimen agrees in all other characters and in distribution to southern African specimens of *P. cruda* with complete peristomes.

3. *Pohlia elongata* Hedw., Sp. Musc. 171 (1801); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 1: 547 (1903); Andrews in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 193 (1935); Flowers, Moss. Utah 346 (1973); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 364 (1978). Type: Germany.

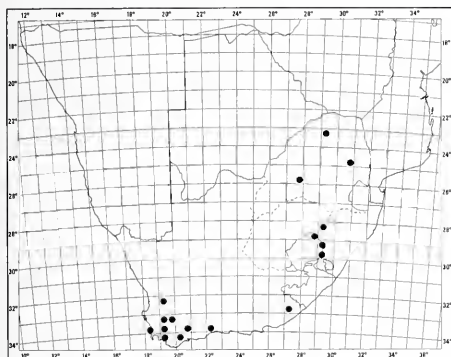
*Webera elongata* (Hedw.) Schwaegr., Spec. Pl. edn 4, 5: 48 (1832); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 358 (1924).

*Bryum leptoblepharon* C. Müll., Syn. Musc. 1: 337 (1848). *Pohlia leptoblepharon* (C. Müll.) Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 1: 547 (1903). *Webera leptoblepharon* (C. Müll.) Jaeg. in Verh. St Gall. naturw. Ges. 1873–74: 138 (1875); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 359 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 324 (1926). Syntypes: Cape, Zwellendam, Ecklon s.n., Oct. 1826; Grootvaders, Ecklon s.n., Oct. 1826 (both BM!).

*Bryum mielichhoferiacea* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 75 (1899). *Webera mielichhoferia* (C. Müll.) Par., Ind. Bryol. Suppl. 328 (1900); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 359 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 322 (1926). *Pohlia mielichhoferia* (C. Müll.) Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 1: 547 (1903). Type: Cape, Table Mountain, Rehmann s.n., Nov. 1875 (cf. no. 222, BM!); G!; vide Dix. & Gepp, 1923).

Plants small to medium-sized, loosely caespitose to gregarious, green to yellow-green; terricolous. *Stems* 5–10(–20) mm long, reddish to reddish yellow, generally simple, sparsely tomentose below. *Leaves* longer and narrower above, forming comose tuft, appressed dry, erect-spreading wet; ovate-lanceolate, 1–2 mm long, becoming linear-lanceolate, 1.7–3.5 mm long at apex, forming distinct tuft; apex acuminate; margins generally plane but reflexed medially in upper leaves, entire below, generally denticulate at apex. *Costa* subpercurrent to percurrent; in section rounded, bulging dorsally, guide cells 2–4, occasionally with 1–2 ventral stereid cells, ventral surface cells large and weakly thickened but smaller than guide cells, dorsal stereid band 3–4 cells thick, frequently with hydroids below central guide cells, dorsal surface cells similar to ventral surface cells but more strongly thickened. *Upper lamina cells* mostly 4–10: 1, oblong-rhomboidal to linear,  $37\text{--}100\text{--}(175) \times 8\text{--}12\ \mu\text{m}$ , weakly vermicular; basal cells weakly differentiated, linear to long-rectangular at insertion, walls straight.



MAP 133.—● *Pohlia elongata*

Autoicous. Perichaetia terminal, leaves ovate-acuminate, to 2 mm long. *Seta* erect, 10–30 mm long, yellow-brown; capsule generally  $\pm$  asymmetrical, curved, inclined to horizontal, cylindrical-pyriform, 4–5 mm long, smooth, yellow-brown, neck  $\pm$  distinct, mostly as long as urn; exothecial cells elongate-rhomboidal, weakly thickened, 2–3 rows at capsule mouth smaller, quadrate; stomata present on neck, phaneropore; annulus differentiated; *peristome* double, yellowish, exostome teeth narrowly triangular, finely papillose, endostome with low basal membrane, to  $\frac{1}{2}$  height of teeth, segments broad, as high as teeth, cilia rudimentary to absent; operculum conic-apiculate; spores rounded, 18–25  $\mu$ m, weakly papillose, light brown. Fig. 100: 11–19.

A widespread species found in North America, Europe, Asia, Africa and Kerguelen Island. In the Flora area, *P. elongata* is collected in grasslands and open shrublands of the southwestern, southern and eastern Cape, Natal, Lesotho and the eastern, central and northern Transvaal. Map 133.

Vouchers: *Cholnoky* 914; *Edwards* 582; *Magill* 3780, 4479, 4902, 6065; *Venter* 4534.

Sporophytes are common on specimens of *P. elongata* and are important in separating specimens from other species of *Pohlia*, especially *P. nutans*. The long, inclined capsules, with the neck as long as the urn, will place specimens

in *P. elongata*. The cilia of the endostome are variable, but never as well developed as in *P. nutans*; see note under that species.

4. *Pohlia nutans* (Hedw.) Lindb., Musci Scand. 18 (1879); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 1: 548 (1903); Andrews in Groul, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 194 (1935); Flowers, Moss. Utah 344 (1973); Clarke in Br. Antarct. Surv. Bull. 37: 69 (1973); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 367 (1978). Type: Germany.

*Webera nutans* Hedw., Sp. Musc. 168 (1801); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 360 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 322 (1926).

?*Bryum ecklonianum* C. Müll. in Bot. Ztg 13: 752 (1855); Dixon in Trans. R. Soc. S. Afr. 8: 200 (1920); *Pohlia ecklonianum* (C. Müll.) Jaeg. in Verh. St Gall. naturw. Ges. 1873–74: 138 (1875). Type: Cape, Kleinriviersberg, Caledon district, *Ecklon* s.n., Nov. 1825.

*Bryum afronutans* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 76 (1899). *Webera afronutans* (C. Müll.) Par., Ind. Bryol. Suppl. 327 (1900). Type: Cape, Montagu Pass, *Rehmann* s.n., Oct. 1875 (cf. no. 221, BM!, vide Dixon & Gepp, 1923).

*Bryum humidulum* Sull. & Lesq. in Proc. Am. Acad. Arts Sci. 4: 278 (1959). Type: Cape, nr Simonstown, C. Wright s.n., 29 Sept. 1853 (FH, holotype).

Plants small to medium-sized, loosely caespitose, green to yellow-green; terricolous. *Stems* 10–30 mm high, reddish, mostly simple, sparsely tomentose below. *Leaves* larger above, forming comose tuft, erect to erect-spreading wet or dry, below ovate-lanceolate 1.3–2.5 mm long, above linear-lanceolate, 2–3 mm long; apex acuminate; margins plane to narrowly recurved, entire to denticulate at apex. *Costa* percurrent to subpercurrent; in section bulging dorsally, guide cells 2, incrassate, occasionally with 1–2 ventral stereids, ventral surface cells similar to guide cells, dorsal stereid band weak, only a few cells and hydroids below guide cells, dorsal surface cells similar to ventral cells, incrassate. *Upper laminal cells* mostly 5–8: 1, linear to elongate-hexagonal, 50–75 (–100)  $\times$  10–12  $\mu$ m, frequently incrassate; basal cells rectangular.

Paroicous. Antheridia in axils of comal leaves; perichaetia terminal, leaves similar to

FIG. 100.—*Pohlia cruda* (1–10): 1. habit,  $\times$  1; 2. habit,  $\times$  3; 3. part of stem in cross section,  $\times$  175; 4. leaves,  $\times$  35; 5. leaf from stem apex,  $\times$  35; 6. leaf in cross section,  $\times$  175; 7. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times$  175; 8. laminal cells,  $\times$  700; 9. leaf apex,  $\times$  175; 10. part of capsule mouth showing cells, peristome and spores,  $\times$  60. *P. elongata* (11–19): 11. habit,  $\times$  1; 12. habit,  $\times$  3; 13 & 14. leaves,  $\times$  35; 15. leaf in cross section,  $\times$  175; 16. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times$  175; 17. laminal cells,  $\times$  700; 18. leaf apex,  $\times$  175; 19. part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome,  $\times$  175. *P. nutans* (20–28): 20. habit,  $\times$  1; 21. habit,  $\times$  3; 22. leaves,  $\times$  35; 23. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times$  175; 24. leaf in distal cross section,  $\times$  175; 25. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times$  175; 26. laminal cells,  $\times$  700; 27. leaf apex,  $\times$  175; 28. part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome,  $\times$  100. (1–10, *Esterhuysen* 21621; 11–19, *Edwards* 582; 20–28, *Thorne* 50374).



comal leaves. *Seta* flexuose, 10–30 mm long, brownish; capsule subhorizontal to pendent, pyriform, 2 mm long, neck short; exothecial cells irregularly rectangular, thin-walled; 1–2 rows at mouth darker, transversely rectangular; stomata present on neck, phaneropore; annulus differentiated; *peristome* double, yellowish, exostome teeth narrowly triangular, finely papillose, endostome with high basal membrane, segments broad, as high as teeth, cilia well developed, 2–3, elongate; operculum convex-apiculate; spores rounded, 18–25  $\mu\text{m}$ , weakly papillose, brownish. Fig. 100: 20–28.

A very widespread species, *P. nutans* is found in North and South America, Europe, Asia, Africa, Australia, New Zealand, Antarctica and Oceania. In southern Africa the species is known from the central, southern and south-western Cape. Map 132.

Vouchers: *Thorne* 50374; *Wager* 439.

A strict definition of *P. nutans* is used in the Flora. Plants placed in the species have short-pyriform capsules that are generally subhorizontal to pendent; the neck of the capsule is shorter than the urn, and the endostome cilia are well developed and as long as segments.

Variation in leaf shape and size, leaf cell length and width, and stature of plants makes separation of sterile specimens of *P. nutans* and *P. elongata* rather arbitrary.

### Insufficiently Known Species

*Pohlia philonotula* (C. Müll.) Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 1: 552 (1903). Basionym: *Bryum philonotula* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 76 (1899). Type: Transvaal, Kuilen near Lydenburg, *Wilms* s.n., Feb. 1888, Herb. Jack. The type has not been located. The species was described sterile and generic placement is uncertain; see note in Sim (1926).

*Pohlia pseudophilonotula* (C. Müll.) Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 1: 552 (1903). Basionym: *Bryum pseudophilonotula* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 76 (1899). Type: Transvaal, Lake Chriss, *Wilms* s.n., Apr. 1885, Herb. Jack. The type has not been located. The species was described sterile and generic placement is uncertain; see note in Sim (1926).

*Pohlia macleai* (Sim) Schelpe in Mem. bot. Surv. S. Afr. 43: 7 (1979). *Webera macleai* Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 323 (1926). Type: Cape, Rhenosterberg, *MacLea* sub *Rehmann* 548 (BM; BOL; NH!; PRE!). Sim's (1926) peristome observations could not be verified. The specimen at PRE shows only fragments of an endostome remaining and the NH specimen is sterile. In addition, gametophytically, the specimens resemble a large specimen of *Mielichhoferia bryoides* and the sporophytes of the PRE specimen are from short basal buds. Dixon in Sim (1926) reported that the 'London' specimen is a tall form of *P. elongata* with the habit of *Mniobryum albicans*. It is possible that the collection (*Rehmann* 548) was mixed and more duplicates must be examined to clarify the problem.

## 5. PLAGIOBRYUM

**Plagiobryum** *Lindb.* in Öfvers. K. VetenskAkad. Förh. 19: 606 (1863); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 372 (1924); Andrews in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 209 (1935); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 952 (1974); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 381 (1978). Type species: *P. zierii* (Hedw.) Lindb.; fide Andrew in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 209 (1935).

Plants mostly small, gregarious; terricolous. *Stems* erect, little branched; central strand small. *Leaves* imbricate, broadly ovate, concave. *Costa* generally ending below apex. *Laminal cells* lax, thin-walled.

Dioicous. *Seta* short, curved; capsule clavate; peristome double, exostome teeth shorter than segments, cilia rudimentary; operculum conic; spores large.

A genus of seven species found at high altitudes or latitudes of Europe, North America, Asia, Africa and New Zealand. This is the first report of the genus from southern Africa, where it is restricted to the afro-alpine region of the Drakensberg and the high grass-heathland of Lesotho.

The genus could be confused with the hyaline or silvery species of *Bryum*, but the distinct capsule and peristome will easily separate the two genera. Sterile specimens are most easily identified by size, leaf shape and colouration, lax leaf cells and habitat.

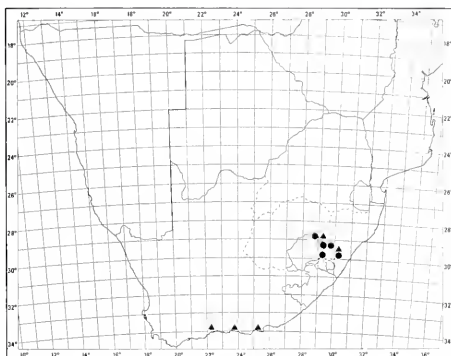
**Plagiobryum zierii** (Hedw.) Lindb. in Öfvers. K. VetenskAkad. Förh. 19: 606 (1863); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 373 (1924); Andrews in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 210 (1935); Nyholm, Moss Fl. Fenn. 2: 212 (1954); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 953 (1974); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 381 (1978). Type: Europe.

*Bryum zierii* Hedw., Sp. Musc. 182 (1801). *Pohlia zierii* (Hedw.) Schwaegr., Spec. Pl. edn 5, 5: 76 (1830).

Plants small to medium-sized, gregarious or loosely tufted, light green to hyaline with faint reddish tint; terricolous. *Stems* 4–10 mm high, julaceous, infrequently branched, sparsely

radiculose below; in section rounded, inner cortical cells in 2–3 rows, thin-walled, hyaline, outer cortical cells in 2 rows, weakly thickened, reddish. *Leaves* imbricate wet or dry, concave; broadly ovate, 0.6–1.0 mm long, 0.5–0.7 mm wide; apex acute, hyaline; margins plane to erect, entire. *Costa* reddish, ending below apex to subpercurrent; in section bulging dorsally, ventral cells 2–3, in single layer, large, thin-walled, dorsal stereid band 3–4 cells thick, occasionally cells only weakly thickened, dorsal surface cells 3–4, slightly smaller than ventral cells. *Upper laminal cells* rhomboidal to oblong-rhomboidal, 2–4: 1, hyaline, lax, thin-walled but firmer below; upper marginal cells short-rectangular, in 1–2 rows, not forming distinct border; basal cells rectangular, 2–3: 1, thin-walled, reddish.

Dioicous. Male plants similar, perigonia terminal or lateral through innovation. Perichaetia terminal, frequently overgrown by subperichaetial innovations; leaves triangular to elliptical, 1.2–1.5 mm long, reddish to yellowish. *Seta* 6–10 mm long, stout,  $\pm$  curved, yellow-brown; capsules horizontal to pendulous, clavate or gibbous, to 5 mm long, mouth oblique, neck differentiated, 1–2 mm long; exothecial cells irregularly rectangular, thickened, smaller and quadrate at mouth; stomata cryptopore, numerous on neck; annulus differentiated; *peristome* double, exostome teeth triangular, 0.3 mm long, weakly papillose, shorter than endostome, endostome segments narrow above high basal membrane, yellowish, weakly papillose, cilia rudimentary; operculum conical; spores large, rounded,



MAP 134.—● *Plagiobryum zierii*  
▲ *Leptobryum pyriforme*

30–40  $\mu$ m, yellow-brown, papillose. Fig. 101: 1–11.

New to southern Africa, *P. zierii* is also known from Europe, Asia, India, northern Africa and North America. In the Flora area the species is found on soil of cliff faces or rock crevices in the grass-heathlands of Lesotho and the Drakensberg escarpment of Natal and at high altitudes in Natal. Map 134.

Vouchers: *Deall & Killick* 98a; *Esterhuysen* 26172; *Magill* 4454, 4498, 4506a; *McVean* 269124; *Van Rooy* 1325.

Specimens with sporophytes are distinctive and easily recognised. Sterile specimens may be macroscopically confused with specimens of *Bryum cellulare* or perhaps larger specimens of *B. argenteum*. The shorter, acute apex will separate this species from the east African species, *Plagiobryum piliferum* P. Varde.

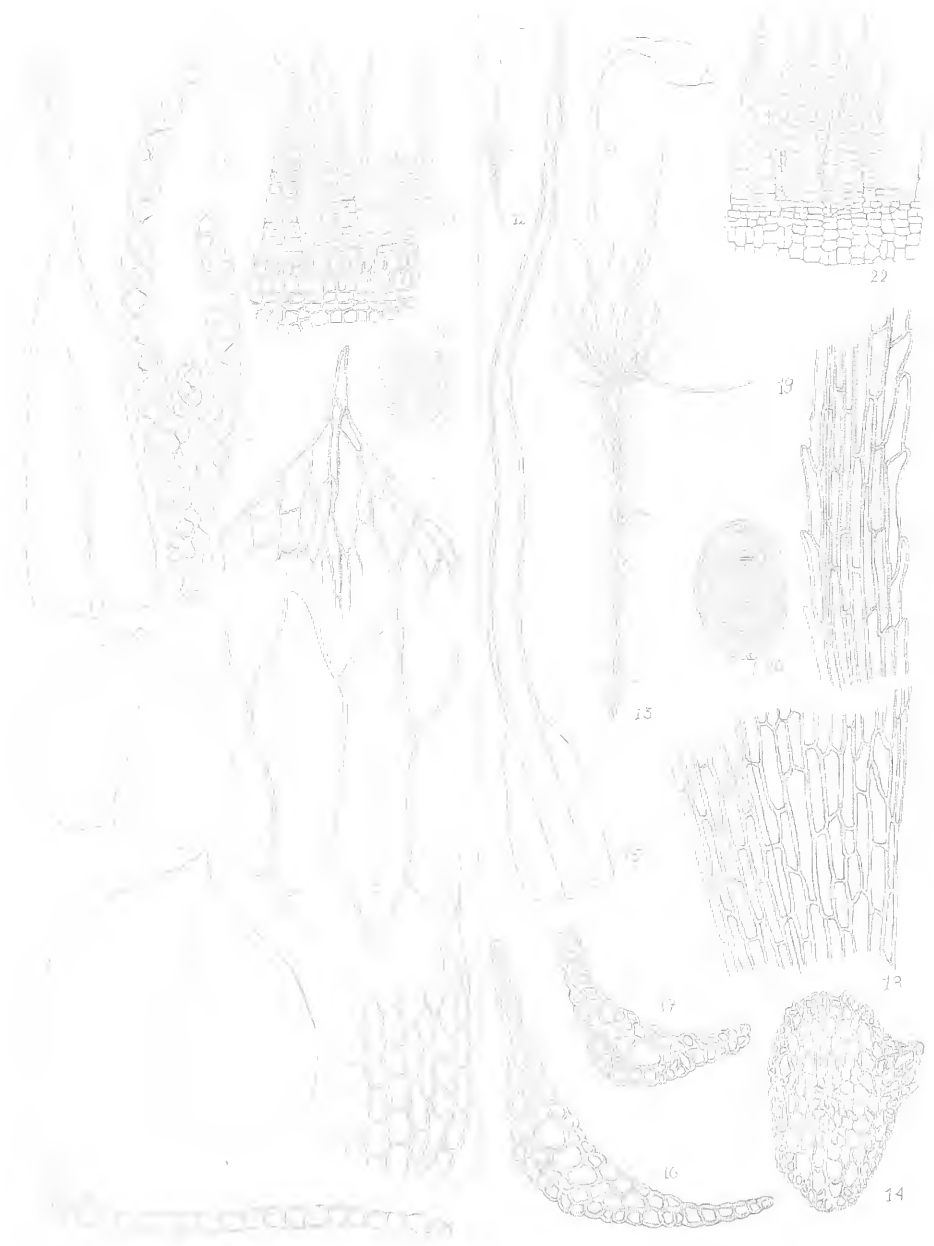
## 6. LEPTOBRYUM

***Leptobryum* (B.S.G.) Wils.**, Bryol. Brit. 219 (1855); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 373 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 324 (1926); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 896 (1974); Catcheside, Moss. South Austr. 246 (1980); Crum & Anderson, Moss. E. N. Amer. 1: 536 (1981). Type species: *L. pyriforme* (Hedw.) Wils.; fide Andrews in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 187 (1935).

Plants mostly small, loosely caespitose; terricolous or corticolous. *Stems* erect, rarely branching; in section round, central strand large, cells thin-walled, inner cortical cells in 3–4 rows, outer cortical cells in 1–2 rows, smaller and incrassate; tubers subterranean or axillary on short rhizoids, numerous, ovoid, cells large and few. *Leaves* distant below, comose and larger above, subulate or setaceous above an ovate base. *Costa* broad, frequently filling subula, mostly subpercurrent; in section crescent-shaped, guide cells large. *Laminal cells* linear.

Synicous. *Seta* long; capsule inclined to pendulous, pyriform; stomata phaneropore; annulus differentiated; peristome double, exostome teeth generally as long as segments, cilia 2–3, basal membrane high; operculum conic, mammillate; calyptra cucullate; spores round.

A cosmopolitan genus of 6 species. The long, narrow leaves resemble those of *Dicranella* and some other genera of the Dicranaceae but the inclined to pendulous, pyriform capsule and peristome characters place plants in Bryaceae.



**Leptobryum pyriforme** (Hedw.) Wils., Bryol. Brit. 219 (1855); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 374 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 325 (1926); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 896 (1974); Catcheside, Moss. South Austr. 246 (1980); Crum & Anderson, Moss. E. N. Amer. 1: 536 (1981). Type: Europe.

*Webera pyriformis* Hedw., Sp. Musc. 169 (1801).

Plants small to medium-sized, loosely caespitose, green to yellow-green; terricolous or corticolous. *Stems* to 25 mm tall, rarely branching, brownish or reddish-brown or purple, occasionally radiculose below; rhizoids papillose, brownish to red or purple; tubers ovoid, numerous, subterranean or frequently axillary on short rhizoids, 120–160  $\mu$ m long, cells large and few, brown or reddish brown. *Leaves* distant below, comose and larger above, erect-spreading to widely spreading, frequently flexuose; linear-lanceolate or ovate-subulate, 0,5–3,0 mm long below, 3,5–8,0 mm long above; apex setaceous or subulate; base generally ovate, frequently sheathing; margins plane, entire or denticulate, often bistratose above; border absent. *Costa* broad, frequently filling subula, subpercurrent to percurrent or aristate, ventral and dorsal superficial cells smooth to rough; in section crescent-shaped, laminal insertion medially, guide cells large, ventral stereid band absent, ventral cells in 1–2 rows, dorsal cells in 1–2 rows with scattered stereids or substereids. *Upper laminal cells*

linear-rhomboidal or linear-rectangular, thin-walled, 75–125  $\mu$ m long, 5–9  $\mu$ m wide, mostly 10–15:1; basal cells irregularly linear-rectangular, frequently brownish or reddish-brown below.

Synicous. Perichaetia terminal, leaves ovate-subulate. *Seta* 12–25 mm long, yellow-brown or reddish brown; capsule inclined to pendulous, pyriform, yellowish brown or orange, frequently shiny; urn 0,7–0,9 mm long, neck generally 1 mm long, sulcate; exothelial cells irregularly rectangular to quadrate, thin-walled, 3–8 rows at mouth smaller; *peristome* double, yellowish, exostome teeth, oblong-acuminate, trabeculate, finely papillose, endostome hyaline or yellowish, segments keeled, perforated, cilia 2–3, appendiculate, basal membrane high, minutely papillose; operculum conic, mammillate; calyptra cucullate; spores round, 12,5  $\mu$ m, pale, smooth or finely papillose. Fig. 101: 12–22.

This species has a cosmopolitan distribution. In southern Africa *Leptobryum pyriforme* is infrequently collected on bark or soil in the southern Cape and Natal. Map 134.

Vouchers: *Edwards* PRE-CH10396; *Schoeman* 18; *Sim* 10205; *Wager* 279, 435.

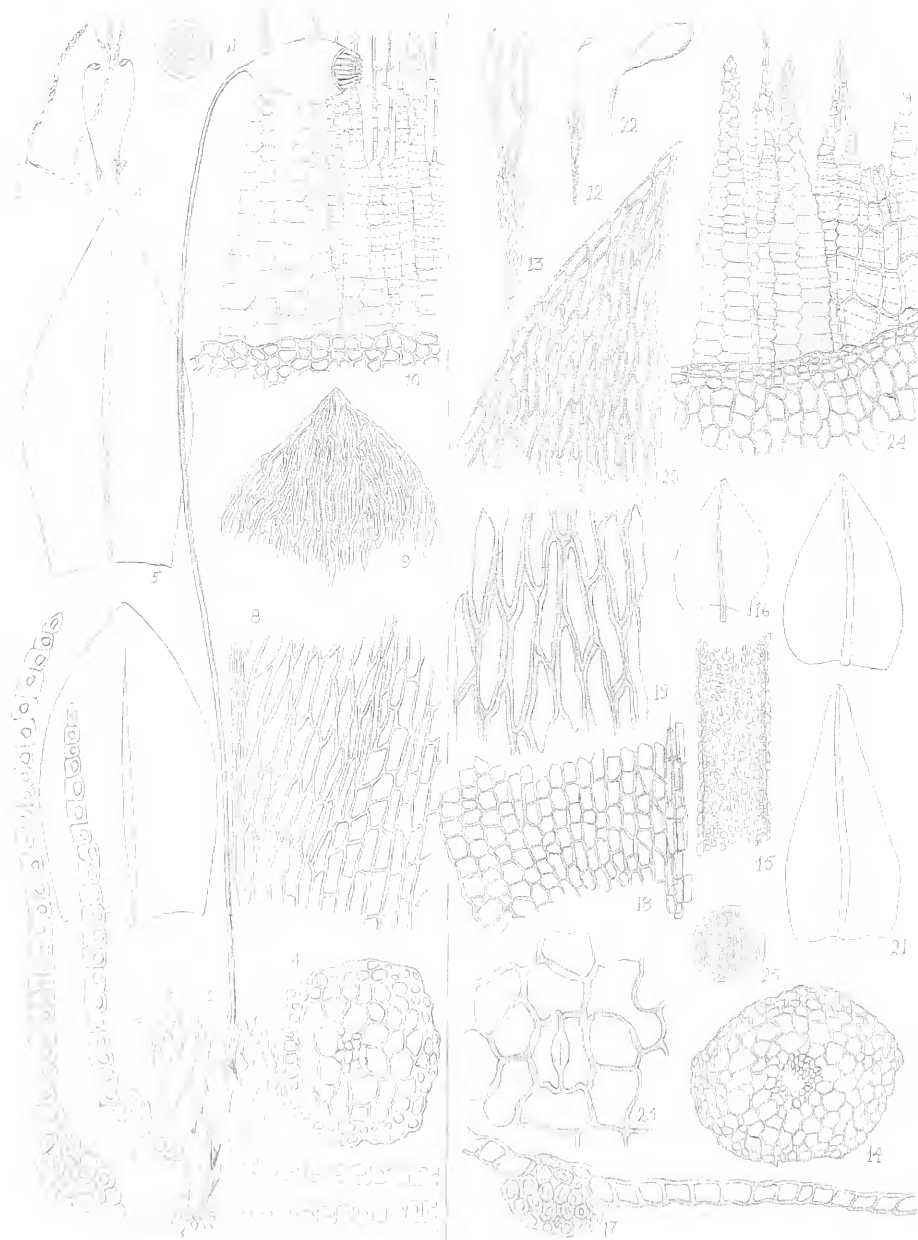
*Leptobryum pyriforme* will be recognized by the long subulate leaves above ovate bases, the broad costa with large guide cells in section, the linear-rectangular laminal cells, the ovoid tubers with large cells and the wide-mouthed capsule.

## 7. ANOMOBRYUM

**Anomobryum** Schimp. in Syn. Musc. 382 (1860); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 371 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 325 (1926); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 954 (1974); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 383 (1978). Type species: *A. julaceum* (Brid.) Schimp.

Plants small to medium-sized, caespitose, mostly yellowish green, frequently glossy; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* erect, frequently julaceous, branched; in section with central strand; rhizoids densely papillose. *Leaves* evenly spaced along stem, about equal in size, imbricate, concave, mostly ovate; margins generally plane, entire to denticulate above; border absent. *Costa* ending below apex to mucronate. *Upper laminal cells* rhomboidal to linear-vermicular, frequently incassate; basal cells broader, quadrate to rectangular.

FIG. 101.—*Plagiobryum zierii* (1–11): 1. habit,  $\times$  1; 2. habit,  $\times$  3,5; 3. leaves,  $\times$  70; 4. leaf in cross section,  $\times$  175; 5. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times$  175; 6. laminal cells,  $\times$  600; 7. leaf apex,  $\times$  175; 8. perichaetial leaf,  $\times$  70; 9. sporophyte,  $\times$  3,5; 10. part of capsule mouth showing cells, annulus and peristome,  $\times$  140; 11. spore,  $\times$  350. *Leptobryum pyriforme* (12–22): 12. habit,  $\times$  1; 13. habit,  $\times$  3,5; 14. stem in cross section,  $\times$  175; 15. leaf,  $\times$  35; 16. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times$  260; 17. leaf in distal cross section,  $\times$  260; 18. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times$  175; 19. upper leaf lamina,  $\times$  175; 20. tuber,  $\times$  175; 21. sporophyte,  $\times$  3,5; 22. part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome,  $\times$  70. (1–7, *Magill* 4506a; 8–11, *Deall & Killick* 98a; 12–15, 21 & 22, *Edwards* PRE-CH10396; 16–18, *Wager* 279; 19 & 20, *Sim* 10205).





Dioicous. Perichaetia terminal but quickly overgrown by elongation of subperichaetial innovations. *Seta* elongate; capsule inclined to pendulous, generally pyriform, neck wrinkled when dry; stomata phaneropore; annulus differentiated; peristome double, exostome teeth trabeculate, endostome segments keeled, broadly perforated, cilia rudimentary or 2–3, basal membrane high; operculum conic, blunt to apiculate; calyptra cucullate; spores round.

The c. 60 species of *Anomobryum* occur in tropical and temperate regions world-wide. The sporophytic and many gametophytic characters of *Anomobryum* are similar to those of *Bryum* and the genus has occasionally been placed in synonymy with *Bryum* or even *Pohlia*. *Anomobryum* is recognized here as a separate genus on the basis of its distinct habit and leaf areolation.

- 1 Costa ending below apex; margins denticulate above; upper laminal cells linear-rhomboidal to linear-vermicular, 50–140  $\mu$ m long..... 1. *A. filiforme*  
 1 Costa percurrent; margins entire; upper laminal cells rhomboidal, occasionally vermicular, 35–63(–85)  $\mu$ m long..... 2. *A. drakensbergense*

1. ***Anomobryum filiforme* (Dicks.) Solms** in Rabenh., Bryoth. Eur. 25: 331 (1873); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 372 (1924); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 958 (1974); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 383 (1978). Type: Europe.

*Bryum filiforme* Dicks., Pl. Crypt. Brit. 4: 16 (1801).

*Bryum promontorii* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 69 (1899), fide Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 38 (1972). *Anomobryum promontorii* (C. Müll.) Dix. in Trans. R. Soc. S. Afr. 8: 201 (1920); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 372 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 325 (1926). Syntypes: Orange Free State, Witteberg Mtn above Kadziberg. *Rehmann* 214 (540) (PRE!); Transvaal, Lydenburg, Apr. 1887, *Wilms* in Herb. Jack.

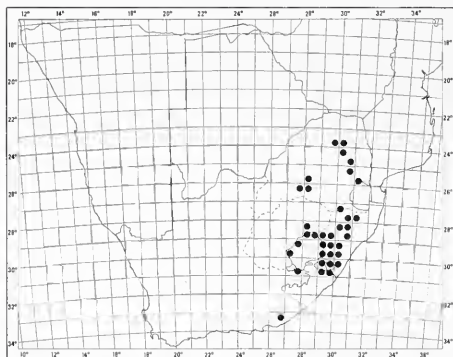
Plants small to medium-sized, caespitose, olivaceous or green or mostly yellowish green to yellow above, olivaceous or brownish to reddish brown below, generally glossy; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* to 37 mm tall, julaceous, brown to red-brown, branching by forks or subperichaetial innovations, tomentose below; in section round, central strand of thin-walled cells present, inner cortex 2–3 cells wide, thin-walled, outer cortex 1–2 cells wide, incrassate; rhizoids densely papillose, brownish to red-brown. *Leaves* evenly spaced along stem, about equal in size, imbricate, concave, ovate or oblong-acute, (0.5–)0.9–1.6 mm long; apex acute or obtuse, apiculate, margins plane or occasionally recurved below, denticulate above; border absent. *Costa* ending below

apex, frequently red below; in section ovoid, ventrally concave, laminal insertion median, guide cells frequently exposed ventrally, dorsal stereid band strong, dorsal surface cells incrassate. *Upper laminal cells* linear-rhomboidal or linear-vermicular, incrassate, occasionally pitted, (37–)50–140  $\mu$ m long, 7–12  $\mu$ m wide; basal laminal cells frequently reddish, irregularly rectangular.

Dioicous. Perichaetia terminal but quickly overgrown by innovations, leaves ovate-lanceolate or lanceolate. *Seta* 13–20 mm long, yellowish red or reddish brown; capsule inclined to pendulous, generally pyriform, yellowish brown or reddish brown; urn 0.8–1.1 mm long, contracted below mouth when dry, neck 0.4–1.0 mm long, wrinkled when dry; exothelial cells irregularly rectangular to quadrate, incrassate, smaller at mouth; stomata present on neck, phaneropore; *peristome* teeth yellow to yellow-brown, orange below, hyaline above, narrowly oblong-acuminate, trabeculate, finely papillose, endostome segments keeled, broadly perforated, cilia 2–3, appendiculate, basal membrane high, hyaline to yellowish above, yellow below, finely papillose; operculum conic, apiculate; calyptra cucullate; spores 13–16  $\mu$ m, finely papillose. Fig. 102: 1–11.

This widely distributed species is known from Europe, Asia, Oceania, Iceland, North and South America and Africa. In southern Africa *A. filiforme* is frequently collected

FIG. 102.—*Anomobryum filiforme* (1–11): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 3. habit,  $\times 10$ ; 4. stem in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 5. leaves,  $\times 40$ ; 6. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 420$ ; 7. leaf in distal cross section,  $\times 420$ ; 8. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 9. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 10. part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome,  $\times 175$ ; 11. spore,  $\times 700$ . *A. drakensbergense* (12–25): 12. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 13. habit,  $\times 3$ ; 14. stem in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 15. rhizoid,  $\times 350$ ; 16. leaves,  $\times 35$ ; 17. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 350$ ; 18. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 19. upper laminal cells,  $\times 350$ ; 20. leaf apex (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 21. perichaetial leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 22. sporophyte,  $\times 5$ ; 23. part of capsule wall showing cells and stoma,  $\times 350$ ; 24. part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome,  $\times 175$ ; 25. spore,  $\times 700$ . (1 & 4–9, *Rehmann* 214; 2, 3, 10 & 11, *Cholnoky* 442; 12, 15, 17 & 21–24, *Esterhuysen* 34594; 13, 16 & 18–20, *Smook* 1095; 14, *Van Rooy* 21).



MAP 135. — ● *Anomobryum filiforme*

along the Drakensberg of Natal, Lesotho and Transvaal and also in the eastern Cape, Natal Midlands, Zululand, eastern Orange Free State, southern, central, eastern and northern Transvaal. Map 135.

Vouchers: *Cholnoky* 127, 461; *Hardy* 3942; *Magill* 4328; *Oliver* 6752; *Van Rooy* 44, 341, 1493, 1632.

This species can be recognized by the julaceous, yellowish green, glossy plants and the evenly spaced leaves with costae ending below the apex, the denticulate upper margins and linear-vermicular, incrassate upper laminal cells.

**2. *Anomobryum drakensbergense* Van Rooy** in *Bothalia* 16: 42 (1986). Type: Natal, Organ Pipes Pass, *Esterhuysen* 34594 (PRE, holo. !; MO; BOL).

Plants small to medium-sized, caespitose, yellowish green to brownish above, yellow-brown to brown below; saxicolous or terricolous. *Stems* to 20 mm tall, branching by forks or subperichaetial innovations, frequently tomentose below, yellowish green or reddish brown to brown; in section round, central strand of thin-walled cells present, inner cortical cells in 2–4 rows, thin-walled, outer cortical cells 1–2 rows, thin-walled to incrassate. *Leaves* ± equidistant, about equal in size or subperichaetial leaves larger, imbricate, frequently concave, erect when dry, erect-spreading when wet; shortly oblong-acute or ovate to ovate-lanceolate, (0.5–)0.6–1.5 mm long; apex acute; margins plane or rarely recurved, entire; border absent. *Costa* percurrent or occasionally mucronate, generally yellow, frequently reddish below; in section subround to round, laminal insertion ventral, ventral surface cells present, guide cells incrassate, dorsal stereid band strong, dor-

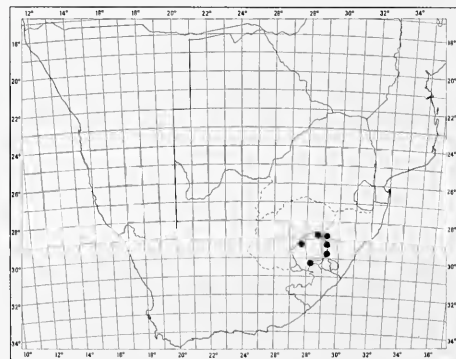
sal surface cells incrassate. *Upper laminal cells* short-rhomboidal to linear-rhomboidal, occasionally vermicular, frequently incrassate, (25–)35–63(–85) μm long, 7–19 μm wide; basal laminal cells frequently reddish, quadrate.

Dioicous. Perichaetia terminal but quickly overgrown by innovations; leaves ovate-lanceolate to lanceolate, upper laminal cells vermicular. *Seta* 10–16 mm long, yellowish red or reddish brown; capsule pyriform, inclined to horizontal, yellowish to reddish or brown, frequently contracted below mouth when dry, urn 1.0–1.8 mm long, neck 0.5–1.5 mm long, wrinkled when dry; exothecial cells irregularly rectangular to quadrate, incrassate, smaller at mouth; stomata present on neck, phaneropore; annulus differentiated; *peristome* teeth narrowly oblong-acuminate, frequently blunt and irregular in outline, 190–300 μm long, bordered, trabeculate, yellowish to reddish, frequently hyaline above, minutely papillose, endostome segments broad below, tapering above, keeled, broadly perforated, yellowish to hyaline, cilia rudimentary, basal membrane high, yellow, minutely papillose; operculum conic, blunt to mucronate; calyptra cucullate; spores 12–18 μm, granulose. Fig. 102: 12–25.

The species is known from the Drakensberg of Natal and mountains of Lesotho where it grows on soil in rock crevices, from 2 100–3 050 m. Map 136.

Vouchers: *Esterhuysen* 21623, 35941; *Magill* 4142a, 4604, 4705; *Smook* 1089, 1095, 1096a; *Van Rooy* 21, 1087, 1090.

The species will be recognized by its habit, branching patterns of the stem, leaf shape and areolation. *A. drakensbergense* can be distinguished from *A. filiforme* by the percurrent costa, entire leaf margins, shorter and wider upper laminal cells and reduced peristome.



MAP 136. — ● *Anomobryum drakensbergense*



## 8. BRYUM

**Bryum** Hedw., Sp. Musc. 178 (1801); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 374 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 326 (1926); Andrews in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 211 (1935); Sainsb., N. Zeal. Mosses 265 (1955); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 961 (1974); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 383 (1978); Catcheside, Moss. South Austr. 250 (1980); Crum & Anderson, Moss. E. N. Amer. 1: 538 (1981). Lectotype species: *B. argenteum* Hedw.; fide Britton, Fl. Bermuda 442 (1916).

Plants small to robust, gregarious or caespitose, whitish to silvery green or yellowish green to green or reddish green to red, occasionally glossy; terricolous to saxicolous, corticolous or humicolous. *Stems* erect, frequently branching by subperichaetial innovations, frequently tomentose below; tubers occasionally produced, on long or short rhizoids, subterranean or axillary; in section round, central strand present, inner cortical cells in 2–5 rows, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in 1–2 rows, smaller, frequently incrassate or stereids. *Leaves* orbicular, ovate to lanceolate, elliptical, oblong to obovate or spatulate, equidistant to crowded above, about equal in size or larger above; margins plane to recurved, entire to denticulate or dentate above, border present or absent. *Costa* ending below apex or percurrent to excurrent as short or long awn; in section bulging dorsally, dorsal stereid band weak to strong. *Upper laminal cells* hexagonal, rhomboidal or linear-rhomboidal, occasionally vermicular; basal cells quadrate to rectangular. Propagulae infrequent, bud-like, axillary; filamentous gemmae rare, axillary or on leaf lamina.

Dioicous, synoicous or autoicous. Perichaetia terminal but frequently overgrown by subperichaetial innovations. *Seta* elongate, erect; capsules inclined to pendulous, ovoid or oblong-cylindrical to pyriform or clavate, straight or curved, neck differentiated; stomata on neck, phaneropore; annulus differentiated; peristome double, exostome teeth 16, narrowly oblong-acuminate, frequently bordered, trabeculate at back, papillose or rarely striolate below, endostome segments perforated, cilia absent or 2–4, nodose to appendiculate, basal membrane low or high; operculum conic, blunt to apiculate or mammillate; calyptra cucullate; spores round.

*Bryum* is found throughout the world and is one of the largest moss genera with c. 800 species. South America is the major centre of described species, followed by tropical Africa and Europe. Sterile plants can usually be recognized by the subperichaetial branching, the relatively broad leaves crowded towards the stem apex with the lower leaves smaller, the strong costae and the typical smooth, broad, hexagonal to rhomboidal laminal cells. Fertile plants are recognized by their inclined to pendulous, narrowly pyriform capsules with double, generally well developed peristomes. Some species of *Bryum* may be mistaken for *Brachymerium*, *Plagiobryum* or *Rhodobryum*; see notes under those genera.

The genus is difficult to treat taxonomically and the positive results obtained by regional studies and studies on critical groups (Crundwell & Nyholm, 1964; Ochi, 1970, 1972; Syed, 1973; Smith & Whitehouse, 1978; Mohamed, 1979) underline the need for more research and a monographic study of *Bryum*. Many species have recently been reduced to synonymy while other species with broad morphological variation have been shown to consist of aggregates or complexes of several species or infraspecific taxa.

The presence or absence, position, size, colour and shape of propagulae, gemmae and rhizoidal gemmae (tubers) have proved to be important taxonomic characters. Because of their size and colour, subterranean tubers are difficult to locate and can easily be overlooked. Care should be taken when studying mixed collections of *Bryum* since it is often difficult to prove to which plant the tubers belong. The costal anatomy is also a useful taxonomic character in some instances. Cross-sections should be taken from the lower third of the leaf as the costa is occasionally weak above.

In addition to the key, species descriptions and illustrations, familiarity with the species is often required to identify plants. The variability expressed by most of the species makes identification of some specimens, especially sterile ones, very difficult.

- 1 Leaf border absent or laminal cells gradually narrowed towards margin:
  - 2 Plants whitish or silvery green; upper laminal cells hyaline.....2. *B. argenteum*
  - 2 Plants variously green, not whitish; laminal cells chlorophyllose:
    - 3 Axillary tubers present, cells protuberant.....6. *B. nitens*
    - 3 Axillary tubers absent:
      - 4 Leaf margins recurved to revolute above:
        - 5 Costa long excurrent.....11. *B. caespiticium*
        - 5 Costa percurrent to short excurrent.....7. *B. alpinum*

- 4 Leaf margins plane above:
- 6 Leaves generally equidistant and about equal in size, occasionally larger above; plants frequently shiny:
- 7 Plants small; leaves <1 mm long, cells lax.....1. *B. cellulare*
- 7 Plants medium-sized to large; leaves >1 mm long, cells firm-walled to incrassate .....7. *B. alpinum*
- 6 Leaves more crowded towards stem apex or comose, larger above; plants not distinctly shiny:
- 8 Costa ending below apex to percurrent.....7. *B. alpinum*
- 8 Costa excurrent:
- 9 Plants small to medium-sized; leaves erect-spreading when wet, not in rosettes, generally <2 mm long, apex acute to acuminate:
- 10 Comal leaves appressed dry, broadly ovate or subtriangular .....4. *B. radiculosum*
- 10 Comal leaves erect and occasionally twisted dry, ovate-lanceolate, lanceolate, oblong-lanceolate or elliptical:
- 11 Tubers brownish; leaves ovate to ovate-lanceolate, costa generally long excurrent.....3. *B. bicolor*
- 11 Tubers reddish; leaves lanceolate, oblong-lanceolate or elliptical, costa mucronate to short excurrent .....5. *B. microerythrocarpum*
- 9 Plants medium-sized to large; leaves frequently in rosettes, generally >2 mm long, apex acute to obtuse:
- 12 Upper laminal cells 25–36  $\mu\text{m}$  long; leaf apex generally obtuse .....14. *B. viridescens*
- 12 Upper laminal cells 40–100  $\mu\text{m}$  long; leaf apex generally acute .....15. *B. canariense*
- 1 Leaf border 1–12 cells wide, occasionally weak:
- 13 Leaf margins recurved to revolute above, apex acuminate .....11. *B. caespiticium*
- 13 Leaf margins plane above, apex generally acute:
- 14 Leaf border bi- to multistratose:
- 15 Leaves ovate, ovate-lanceolate or lanceolate, 1.2–2.5 mm long; border indistinct, unistratose to bistratose; margins generally plane .....10. *B. turbinatum*
- 15 Leaves elliptical to obovate, 2.4–3.7 mm long; border distinct, generally multistratose; margins recurved below .....13. *B. donianum*
- 14 Leaf border unistratose:
- 16 Leaves frequently decurrent.....12. *B. pseudotriquetrum*
- 16 Leaves not or rarely decurrent:
- 17 Plants small to medium-sized; leaves spirally twisted around stem; tubers frequently present:
- 18 Tubers brown; leaves 1.0–1.8 mm long, border inconspicuous, 1–2(–3) cells wide; mostly sterile.....8. *B. capillare*
- 18 Tubers red; leaves 2–4 mm long, border conspicuous, 2–3 cells wide; frequently fruiting .....9. *B. torquescens*
- 17 Plants medium-sized to robust; leaves not spirally twisted around stem, variously twisted; tubers occasionally present:
- 19 Costa in section subround to round, dorsal stereid band well defined:
- 20 Leaves ovate, ovate-lanceolate or lanceolate; margins generally plane; border indistinct .....10. *B. turbinatum*
- 20 Leaves elliptical, oblong, oblong-spathulate or spatulate; margins recurved to revolute below; border distinct:
- 21 Upper laminal cells long-rhomboidal, generally 50–80  $\mu\text{m}$  long:
- 22 Laminal cells gradually narrowed towards border, border 4–8 cells wide; tubers large, mostly 350–550  $\mu\text{m}$  .....16. *B. erythrocaulon*
- 22 Laminal cells abruptly narrowed at border, border 2–3 cells wide; tubers smaller, mostly 170–280  $\mu\text{m}$  .....9. *B. torquescens*
- 21 Upper laminal cells short-rhomboidal, generally 30–55  $\mu\text{m}$  long:
- 23 Axillary filamentous gemmae frequently present; leaves generally flat, border 2–6 cells wide .....18. *B. andicola*
- 23 Filamentous gemmae absent; leaves frequently concave, border 4–12 cells wide .....17. *B. perlimbatum*
- 19 Costa in section subrectangular, dorsal stereid band not well defined or absent, substereids frequently present:

- 24 Leaf margin denticulate to dentate, border conspicuous, 2–5 cells wide; filamentous gemmae absent ..... 19. *B. pycnophyllum*  
 24 Leaf margin strongly dentate to spinose, border inconspicuous, 1–3 cells wide; filamentous gemmae frequently present on leaf lamina: ..... 20. *B. aubertii*

1. ***Bryum cellulare* Hook.** in Schwaegr., Sp. Musc. Suppl. 3(1): 214a (1827); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 384 (1824); Bartram, Mosses of the Philippines 138 (1939); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 24: 42 (1973); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 969 (1974). Type: Asia.

*Bryum argenteum* var. *rotundifolium* Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 328 (1926). Type: Natal, Giants Castle, Symons sub Sim 10210 (PRE, lecto.!, selected here).

Plants small, caespitose, pale green or reddish green above, reddish, yellowish or red-brown to brown below, slightly glossy; saxicolous and terricolous. Stems 3–20 mm tall, simple or branching by subperichaetial innovations, red to brown, tomentose below; rhizoids reddish brown, papillose, tubers 80–220  $\mu$ m, reddish brown. Leaves equidistant, about equal in size, erect when dry, erect-spreading when wet, concave; orbicular or ovate to oblong, (0,2–)0,4–0,8(–1,0) mm long; apex acute to rounded; margins plane, entire; border absent or rarely 1 cell wide. Costa weak, ending well below apex to percurrent or rarely mucronate, red or reddish brown; in section round, ventral surface cells generally present, dorsal cells incrassate to stereids, hydroids absent. Upper laminal cells lax, hexagonal or rhomboidal to subrectangular, (25–)32–100(–138)  $\mu$ m long, (10–)12–28(–35)  $\mu$ m wide; basal cells lax, subrectangular to rectangular or quadrate.

Dioicous. Perichaetia terminal; leaves oblong to oblong-lanceolate, 1,0–1,8 mm long, inner leaves smaller, triangular. Seta 7–12 mm long, yellowish to reddish brown; capsule inclined to horizontal, clavate-cylindrical, urn 1,3 mm long, neck 0,6 mm long; exothelial cells thin-walled, irregular in shape, smaller towards mouth, incrassate at mouth; stomata phaneropore; annulus present; peristome double, exostome teeth yellow to orange, hyaline above, narrowly oblong-acuminate, 0,3 mm long, striolate below, minutely papillose above, endostome segments linear, narrowly perforated, yellowish to orange, cilia absent, basal membrane low; operculum conic, rostellate; calyptra not seen; spores 20–28  $\mu$ m, finely papillose. Fig. 103: 1–13.

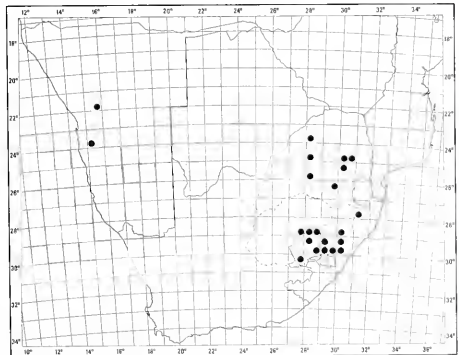
*Bryum cellulare* is known from Australia, Oceania, Japan, southern Asia, India, southern Europe and northern, central and southern Africa. In the Flora area the species is infrequently collected in Lesotho, eastern Orange Free State, Natal, Zululand, southern, central and eastern Transvaal and South West Africa/Namibia. Map 137.

Vouchers: Cholnoky 163a, 169; Farkas 14b; Oliver 7070; Perold 39, 367; Phelan, Smook & Taylor 57; Van Rooy 442.

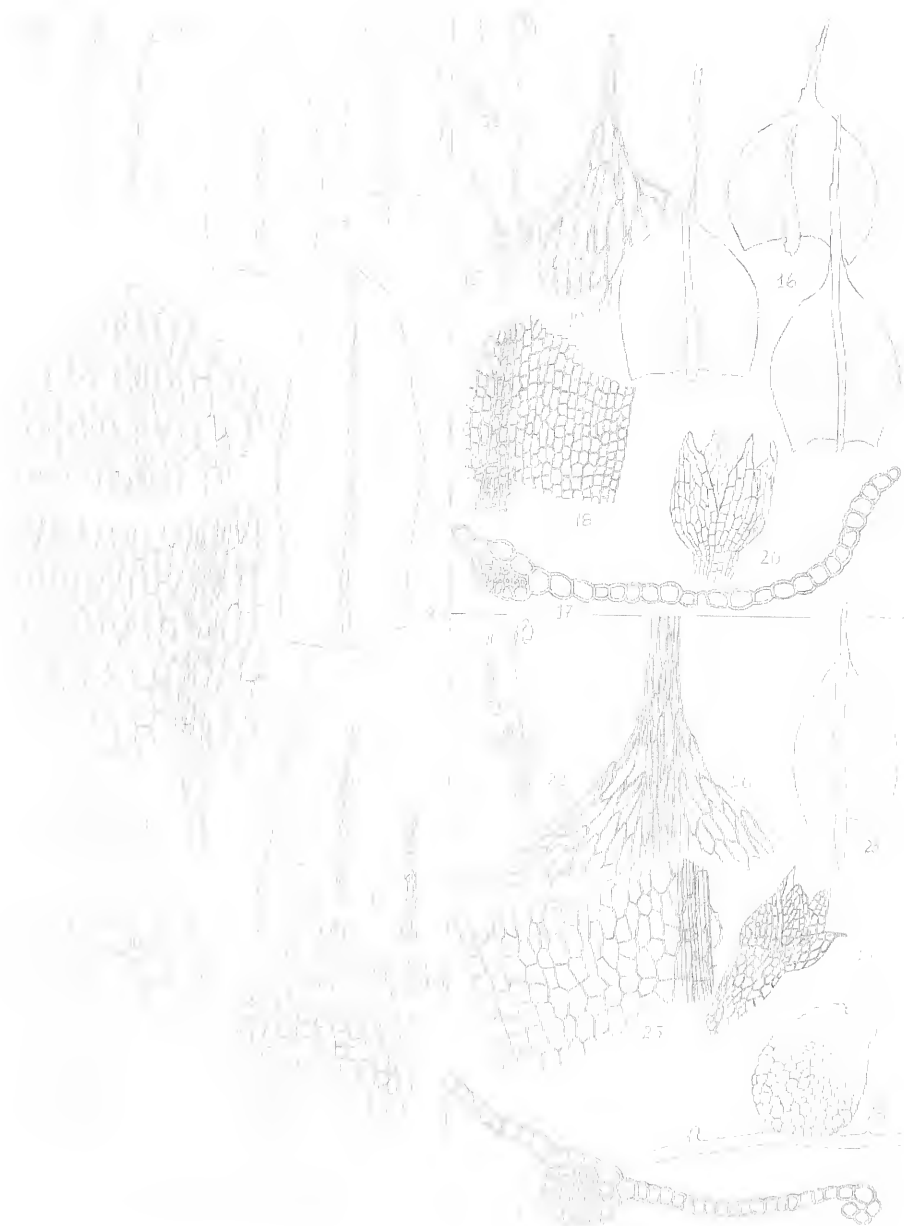
A group of specimens from Transvaal and Zululand (Cholnoky 163a; Perold 39; Retief et al. 1138; Farkas 14b, 1426) including the only fruiting specimen (Wager 243), have costae ending well below the leaf apices and resemble *B. pocsii* Bizot. In the original description of *B. pocsii*, it is distinguished from *B. cellulare* on the basis of the shorter costa. Variation in the length of the costa, from ending well below the apex to percurrent, was observed in some specimens (Cholnoky 169). A narrow, indistinct leaf border is occasionally produced by southern African plants in this group. *B. pocsii* probably represents an undescribed variety of *B. cellulare*.

The majority of southern African specimens belong to a second group with smaller, rounder leaves, smaller laminal cells and percurrent costae. Plants in this group generally lack leaf borders. Some specimens collected in Lesotho (Magill 4157, 4218, 4649) have short, round leaves but agree in other characters with plants in this second group. The type of *B. argenteum* var. *rotundifolium* also belongs to this group. The specimen, Symons sub Sim 10210 is selected as lectotype because it closely matches the protologue and the word 'type' appears on the original label in Sim's handwriting. No fruiting material has been seen but tubers are occasionally found in specimens belonging to this group.

Sterile plants of *B. cellulare* can be recognized by the evenly spaced, reddish green, glossy, concave leaves with lax laminal cells, entire and plane margins without a distinct



MAP 137. — ● *Bryum cellulare*



leaf border and distinctly larger perichaetial leaves. Fruiting specimens of *B. cellulare* are easily separated from other taxa in Bryaceae. Gametophytically the species resembles *B. nitens* but the shorter leaves and laminal cells, glossy plants and the absence of axillary tubers with protuberant cells will distinguish it from that species. *B. cellulare* may also be confused with *Plagiobryum zierlii*, but that species has hyaline leaf apices.

**2. *Bryum argenteum* Hedw., Sp. Musc.** 181 (1801); Lawton, Moss Fl. Pacific Northwest 165 (1971); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 45 (1972); Scott & Stone, Moss. S. Austr. 273 (1976); Crum & Anderson, Moss. E. N. Amer. 1: 570 (1981). Type: Europe.

*Bryum stellipilum* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 66 (1899). Type: Transvaal, Spitzkop prope Lydenburg, Wilms s.n., Feb. & Apr. 1887 (G!).

*Bryum capensiargenteum* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 67 (1899), fide Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 46 (1972). Type: Cape, Boschberg prope Somerset East, MacOwan s.n. (L, iso.).

*Bryum oranicum* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 68 (1899). *B. argenteum* var. *australe* Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 328 (1926). Type: Orange Free State, Rehmann 260 (PRE, iso.).

*Bryum argenteum* var. *proliferum* Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 328 (1926). Type: Sim s.n.

*Bryum argenteum* var. *viride* Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 328 (1926). Type: none cited.

Plants small to medium-sized, forming turfs or cushions, whitish or silvery green to green above, green below; terricolous or saxicolous. Stems julaceous, (1,0–)5,0–25,0 mm tall, branching below, yellowish green or red to red-brown, frequently radiculose below; rhizoids red-brown, coarsely papillose, tubers absent. Leaves crowded, occasionally distant below, imbricate wet or dry, concave; broadly ovate to oval or broadly oblong to obovate, 0,5–1,5 mm long; apex hyaline, apiculate to acuminate; margins plane, entire; border absent. Costa ending below apex to aristate, weak, frequently reddish below, awn to 0,8 mm long, hyaline, frequently denticulate; in section subround, ventral surface cells 2–3, dorsal stereid band present, stereids in 1–2 rows, dorsal surface cells incrassate, guide cells absent,

hydroids few. Upper laminal cells hyaline, rhomboidal, occasionally flexuose, frequently thickened at the corners, (25–)37–75(–100)  $\mu$ m long, 10–17  $\mu$ m wide, narrowly rectangular at margin; basal cells frequently reddish, quadrate to rectangular, extending up margin in 2–4 rows. Propagulae occasionally present in leaf axils.

Dioicous. Perichaetia terminal; leaves oblong-acuminate to triangular, 1,0–1,5 mm long. Seta 7–12(–20) mm long, yellowish or red to reddish brown; capsule pendulous, ovoid or pyriform, 1–2 mm long, yellowish to reddish yellow or dark red to reddish brown, contracted below mouth when dry, neck short, occasionally larger than urn, frequently abruptly narrowed towards seta, wrinkled when dry; exothecial cells irregularly rectangular, incrassate, shorter towards mouth, 2–4 rows at mouth transversely elongated; peristome double, exostome teeth yellowish to dark red or reddish brown, apex hyaline, narrowly oblong-acuminate, 0,2–0,4 mm long, finely papillose, endostome segments keeled, perforated, cilia 2–3, basal membrane high, minutely papillose, yellowish; operculum low-conic, blunt to apiculate; spores 10–15  $\mu$ m, finely papillose. Fig. 103: 14–20.

*Bryum argenteum* is cosmopolitan in distribution and common throughout the Flora area. It is frequently found in disturbed places and even cities where it grows along paths, tarred roads, on walls, roofs and other concrete structures. Map 138.

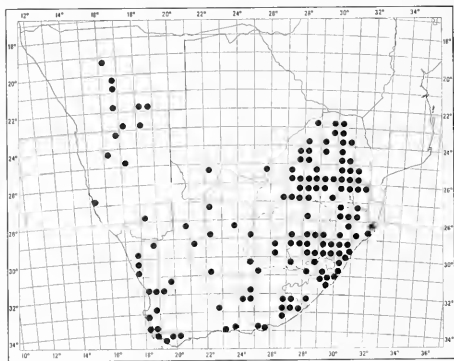
Vouchers: Kemp 1449; Killick 4215; Kluge 1039; Magill 3147, 4315, 4920; Smook 1086; Smook & Phelan 671; Van Rooy 2, 487, 703, 1375; Volk 01162.

*Bryum argenteum* is most easily identified by the whitish or silvery green appearance of the julaceous stems and the broadly ovate, concave leaves with hyaline upper laminal cells.

Considerable variation in plant and leaf size, leaf shape, acumen length and nerve length is present in southern African plants. For example, the nerve may end below the apex, extend into the acumen or become long-excurrent as a toothed awn. A continual gradation in nerve length was

FIG. 103.—*Bryum cellulare* (1–13): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 2,5$ ; 3. stem in cross section,  $\times 70$ ; 4. leaves,  $\times 35$ ; 5. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 6. basal leaf cells,  $\times 175$ ; 7. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 8. rhizoid with tuber,  $\times 70$ ; 9. perichaetial leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 10. sporophyte,  $\times 2,5$ ; 11. part of capsule wall showing cells and stoma,  $\times 175$ ; 12. part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome,  $\times 175$ ; 13. spore,  $\times 700$ . *B. argenteum* (14–20): 14. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 15. habit,  $\times 2,5$ ; 16. leaves,  $\times 35$ ; 17. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 18. basal leaf cells,  $\times 70$ ; 19. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 20. propagula,  $\times 70$ . *B. bicolor* (21–28): 21. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 22. habit,  $\times 2,5$ ; 23. leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 24. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 25. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 26. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 27. propagula,  $\times 70$ ; 28. rhizoid with tuber,  $\times 70$ . (1 & 2 Oliver 7070; 3, 4 & 9, Cholnoky 169; 4, 6 & 8, Anderson 15; 5, Perold 367; 7, Schelpe 2088a; 10–13 Farkas 14b; 14, Van Rooy 487; 15, Anderson PRE-CH13277; 16, Hardy 5340 & Tolken 5587; 17, Oliver 7351; 18, Perold 58, 19, Magill 4315; 20, Filter PRE-CH12602; 21 & 22, De Winter 9300; 23–26, Van Rooy 304; 27, Magill 6325; 28, Van Rooy 775.)



MAP 138.—● *Bryum argenteum*

observed in southern African plants and the length of the nerve frequently varies among plants in a population or even leaves on the same plant.

Plants of *B. argenteum* with excurrent costae are often treated as the var. *lanatum* (P. Beauv.) Hampe and many southern African specimens were also referred to *B. arachnoideum* C. Müll. The varieties described by Sim (1926) and treated here as synonyms represent different races of *B. argenteum* in southern Africa.

Plants with a rounded leaf apex, costa ending well below the apex and the apiculus short or absent (*Van Zinderen Bakker* 453; *Magill* 7065, 7145; *Perold* 1; *Van Rooy* 5) resemble the Angolan *B. alpopulvinatum* C. Müll. These plants conform well in other characters to *B. argenteum* and as the leaf shape and development of the apiculus are variable among southern African plants, they are treated here provisionally. More specimens from the rest of Africa should be studied to properly assess the relationship between *B. alpopulvinatum* and *B. argenteum*.

3. *Bryum bicolor* Dicks., Pl. Crypt. Brit. 4: 16 (1801); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 393 (1924); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 51 (1972); Flowers, Mosses: Utah and the West 378 (1973); Crum & Anderson, Moss. E. N. Amer. 1: 564 (1981). Type: Europe.

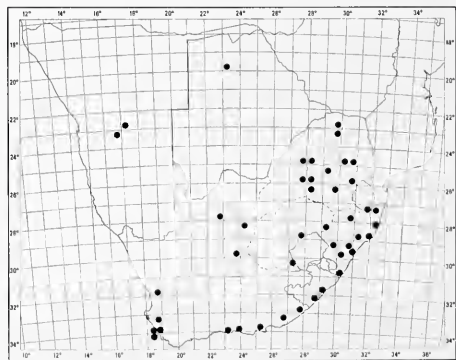
*Bryum rigidiscuspis* Dix. in S. Afr. J. Sci. 18: 320 (1922); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 11: 530 (1925); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 330 (1926). Syntypes: Natal, Van Reenen Pass, *Wager* 74; Zimbabwe, Zimbabwe, *Sim* 8790; Khami Ruins, *Sim* 8839, 8867 (all PRE!).

Plants small, loosely caespitose to caespitose, yellowish green to green above, brownish below; terricolous. *Stems* 3–15 mm tall, simple or branching by superichaetal innovations, occasionally tomentose below; rhizoids reddish to reddish brown, papillose, tubers 100–360  $\mu$ m, brown. *Leaves* comose, erect to erect-spreading when dry, erect-spreading when wet,

slightly concave; ovate to ovate-lanceolate or lanceolate, (0,3–)0,5–1,0(–1,2) mm long; apex acuminate; margins plane to recurved below, entire to denticulate above; border absent. *Costa* strongly aristate, awn 80–340(–480)  $\mu$ m long, smooth to denticulate above, yellowish green or reddish; in section round, laminal insertion ventral, ventral surface cells present, dorsal stereid band strong, dorsal surface cells incrassate, hydroids present between guide cells and stereid band. *Upper laminal cells* rhomboidal, thin-walled to incrassate, 22–68  $\mu$ m long, 7–15  $\mu$ m wide; basal cells rectangular to quadrate, occasionally reddish below. Propagulae bud-like, axillary, 180–600  $\mu$ m long.

Dioicous. Perichaetia terminal, leaves lanceolate to triangular. *Seta* 6–15(–22) mm long, yellowish or red to reddish brown; capsule horizontal to pendulous, ovoid or shortly oblong-cylindrical, 0,8–1,8 mm long, dark red or reddish brown when mature, slightly contracted below mouth when dry, neck short, frequently broadly rounded to seta, wrinkled when dry; exothecial cells irregular in shape, incrassate, smaller towards mouth; *peristome* double, exostome teeth yellow to orange, endostome segments tapering above, widely perforated, cilia 2–3, appendiculate, basal membrane high, finely papillose, yellowish; operculum mammillate; spores 8–10  $\mu$ m, minutely papillose. Fig. 103: 21–28.

The species is almost cosmopolitan in distribution. In southern Africa *B. bicolor* is collected on soil in the north-western, south-western, southern, eastern, central and northern Cape, Transkei, eastern Orange Free State, Natal, Zululand, southern, central, eastern and northern Transvaal, South West Africa/Namibia and Botswana. The species is frequently collected in disturbed places. Map 139.

MAP 139.—● *Bryum bicolor*

Vouchers: Anderson PRE-CH12832; De Winter 9300; Garside 6230; Hoffman 44; Smook 895, 2271; Taylor 475; Van Rooy 304, 398, 614, 1985, 2189.

*Bryum bicolor* is recognized by the ovate to ovate-lanceolate leaves with yellowish, strongly aristate costae, absence of a leaf border, axillary propagulae and short, thick capsules with short, rounded necks. Brownish tubers are frequently produced although specimens with reddish (*Retief* 1239a) and yellowish tubers with larger cells (*Cholnoky* 706, 708) were also found.

Wilczek & Demaret (1976) and Smith & Whitehouse (1978) described several species from the *B. bicolor* complex in Europe. Southern African plants are treated as *B. bicolor* until a world-wide study can properly assess the relationships within this complex.

*Bryum rigidiscuspis* has rounded leaf apices and longer setae but agrees in other characters with *B. bicolor*. Sterile plants of *B. rigidiscuspis* may be confused with *B. capillare* but the spirally twisted leaves, rounded leaf apices and leaf areolation will identify *B. capillare*.

In the absence of tubers or propagulae, immature specimens of *B. bicolor* may be mistaken for sterile *Archidium* Brid. plants, especially *A. acanthophyllum* Snider. *B. bicolor* can also be confused with sterile plants of small *Brachymerium* species, e.g. *B. dicranoides* which is a smaller plant with smaller leaves (see note under that species). Specimens with broadly ovate leaves and shorter costae (*Garside* 6230, 6277) resemble *Bryum radiculosum* but are treated here provisionally. For differences between *B. bicolor* and *B. radiculosum* see note under that species.

**4. *Bryum radiculosum* Brid., Sp. Musc. 3: 18 (1817); Crundwell & Nyholm in Trans. Brit. bryol. Soc. 4 (4): 603 (1964); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 54 (1972). Type: Italy, Rome, 1806, Herb. Brid. (B, holo.).**

?*Bryum subdecursivum* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 74 (1899); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 394 (1924). Type: Cape, Cape Town, *Rehmann* 254 (BM, iso.).

*Bryum subcavifolium* Dix. in Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 332 (1926), fide Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 54 (1972). Type: Cape, Camps Bay, *Rehmann* 255 (BM, holo.).

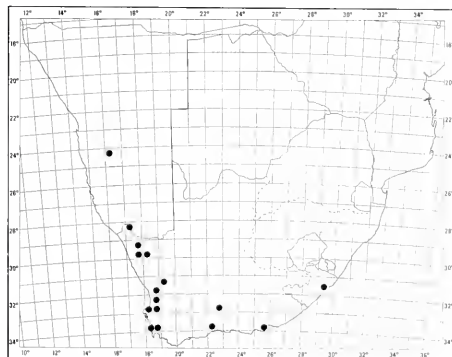
Plants small, loosely caespitose to caespitose, yellowish green or reddish green above, reddish brown to brown below; terricolous. Stems 2–10 mm tall, simple or branching by subperichaetial innovations, occasionally tomentose below; rhizoids red-brown or brownish, papillose, tubers 120–240  $\mu$ m, pale brown to reddish brown. Leaves comose, smaller below, imbricate above when dry, erect to erect-spreading wet, concave; broadly ovate to triangular, 0.5–1.1 mm long; apex acute to acuminate; margins plane to frequently recurved, entire to denticulate above; border absent. Costa strong, mucronate to shortly aristate, yellowish to red, occasionally hyaline above, awn 0.1–0.3 mm long; in section sub-

round to round, laminal insertion ventral, ventral surface cells present, dorsal stered band strong, stereids in 2–4 rows, dorsal surface cells incrassate, hydroids present between guide cells and stered band. Upper laminal cells rhomboidal, thin-walled to incrassate, (25–) 35–63  $\mu$ m long, 10–23  $\mu$ m wide; basal cells quadrate to short-rectangular, frequently thickened at the corners, generally pitted. Gemmae occasionally present, ovoid, stalked, axillary, green to yellowish green or reddish brown to brown, 80–200  $\mu$ m long.

Dioicous. Perichaetia terminal, leaves oblong-lanceolate to triangular. Seta 15–18 mm long, red to reddish brown; capsule pendulous, ovoid, 1.0–1.8 mm long, red, neck short, broadly rounded to seta, wrinkled when dry; exothecial cells irregular in shape, incrassate, shorter towards mouth; 2–3 rows at mouth transversely elongated; peristome double, exostome teeth oblong-acuminate, reddish or orange, hyaline above, finely papillose, endostome segments tapering above, widely perforated, cilia 2–3, appendiculate, basal membrane high, yellowish, finely papillose; operculum convex, mammillate; spores 12–15  $\mu$ m, smooth to weakly papillose. Fig. 104: 1–9.

This species is known from Europe, southeast Asia, Japan, Oceania, Australia, North America and northern and southern Africa. In southern Africa *B. radiculosum* is occasionally collected in the central, southern, southwestern and northwestern Cape, Transkei and South West Africa/Namibia. Map 140.

Vouchers: *Magill* 3964, 4023a; *Magill & Schelpe* 3922; *Oliver* 345; *Perold* 462; *Schelpe* 7739, 7774; *Stirton* 9097; *Van Rooy* 717.



MAP 140.—● *Bryum radiculosum*



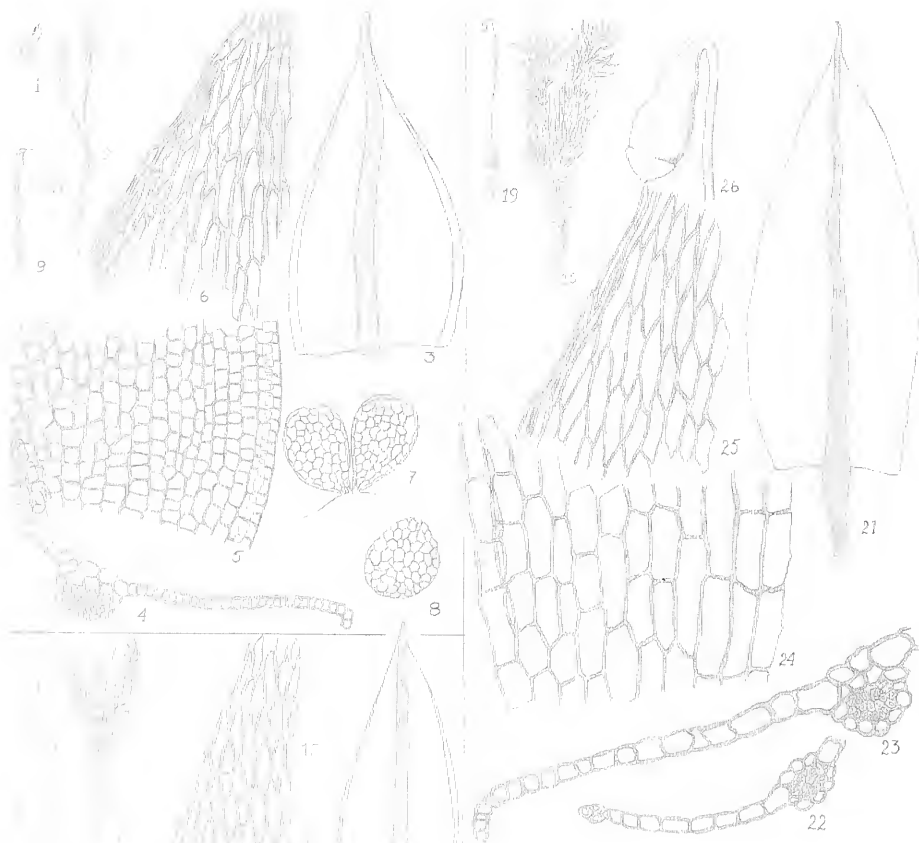


FIG. 104.—*Bryum radiculosum* (1–9): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 2.5$ ; 3. leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 4. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 88$ ; 5. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 6. upper laminal cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 7. gemmae,  $\times 70$ ; 8. tuber,  $\times 70$ ; 9. sporophyte  $\times 5$ . *B. microerythrocarpum* (10–18): 10. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 11. habit,  $\times 3.5$ ; 12. leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 13. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 14. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 15. upper laminal cells at left margin,  $\times 175$ ; 16. tuber,  $\times 35$ ; 17. perichaetial leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 18. sporophyte,  $\times 3.5$ . *B. turbinatum* (19–26): 19. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 20. habit,  $\times 3.5$ ; 21. leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 22. leaf in distal cross section showing multicellular knob at margin,  $\times 175$ ; 23. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 24. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 25. upper laminal cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 26. capsule,  $\times 7$ . (1, 2, 4 & 5, Oliver 345; 3 & 6, Magill 3922, 7, Magill 4023; 8, Schelpe 7774; 9, Wager 58; 10, 11, 15, 17 & 18, Sim 3894; 12, 14 & 16, Sim 3916; 13, Van Rooy 628; 19, 20 & 26, Van Rooy 2623; 21 & 24, Wager s.n. (GRA sheet 188); 23, Magill 4229; 25, Potts 2).

*Bryum radiculosum* can be mistaken for *B. bicolor* but the broader leaves, appressed towards the stem apex when dry, with stronger recurved margins and shorter excurrent costae and the axillary gemmae will usually separate *B. radiculosum*. This species is generally found in the southern and western Cape while *B. bicolor* ranges northward into the Transvaal. Propagulae similar to those of *B. bicolor* were found in some specimens (Magill 3953, 3962) but the plants conform well in other characters to *B. radiculosum*. A few specimens resembling *B. bicolor* (Schelpe 7799, 7819; Oliver 364b; Anderson 21) were difficult to place but are treated here provisionally. The specimen Rehmann 252 with lanceolate leaves and longer excurrent costae is treated here because of the axillary gemmae.

The type specimen of *B. subcavifolium* was not available to Sim (1926) and has not been located for this study. The original description by Dixon in Sim (1926) agrees well with *B. radiculosum* and we therefore follow Ochi (1972) in reducing it to synonymy. Ochi (1972) referred *B. subdecursivum* to *Brachymenium exile* (Doz. & Molk.) Bosch. & Lac. The type specimen in BM is sterile and is treated here on vegetative characters alone. *Bryum subdecursivum* is not synonymous with *B. argenteum* as suggested by Sim (1926).

In their treatment of the European species of *B. erythrocarpum* complex Crundwell & Nyholm (1964) did not report stalked, axillary gemmae for this species and no gemmae could be found in the type specimen. Additional separating characters were not found in southern African plants bearing gemmae.

**5. *Bryum microerythrocarpum* C. Müll. & Kindb.** in Macdon. Cat. Can. Pl. 6: 124 (1892); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 394 (1924); Crundwell & Nyholm in Trans. Br. bryol. Soc. 4: 622 (1964); Lawton, Moss Fl. Pacific Northwest 170 (1971); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 54 (1972); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 425 (1978). Type: Canada.

*Bryum zuluense* Broth. & Bryhn, Forh. Vid. Selsk. Christiania 1911: 14 (1911); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 394 (1924). Type: Zululand, Eshowe, Jan. 1909, Bryhn s.n. (H!).

Plants small to medium-sized, loosely caespitose to caespitose, green above, yellowish brown or reddish brown below; terricolous or humicolous. Stems 3–15 mm tall, simple or branching by subperichaetial innovations, tomentose below; rhizoids reddish or reddish brown, papillose, tubers (80–)200–300  $\mu$ m, red or red-brown. Leaves larger above, erect and slightly twisted dry, erect-spreading wet; lanceolate, oblong-lanceolate or elliptical, (0.8–)1.0–2.0 (–2.2) mm long; apex acuminate; margins plane to recurved below, denticulate above; border generally absent. Costa mucronate to short-excurrent, occasionally reddish below, awn 0.1–0.3 mm long; in section subround, lamina inserted ventrally, ventral surface cells present, dorsal stereid band in 1–3

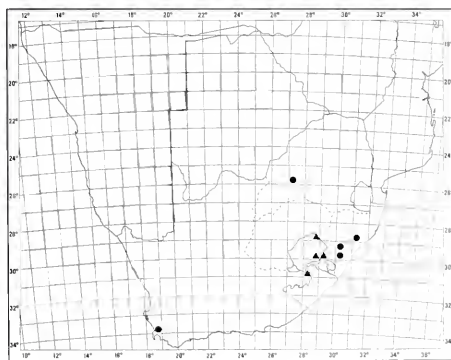
rows, dorsal surface cells incrassate, hydroids forming large gap between guide cells and stereid band. Upper laminal cells rhomboidal, thin-walled or occasionally incrassate, frequently narrower and incrassate towards margin, 40–68 (–98)  $\mu$ m long, 10–18  $\mu$ m wide; basal cells rectangular to quadrate, thin-walled or incrassate, occasionally pitted. Propagulae not seen.

Dioicous. Perichaetia terminal, leaves lanceolate to narrowly triangular, margins recurved. Seta 12–28 mm long, yellowish to red; capsule pendulous, oblong-cylindrical or narrowly pyriform, yellowish brown, reddish brown to red, urn 1.0–2.2 mm long, neck wrinkled when dry, frequently curved, 0.8–1.2 mm long; exothecial cells irregular in shape, incrassate, smaller towards mouth, 1–3 rows at mouth transversely elongated; peristome double, exostome teeth narrowly oblong-acuminate, bordered, yellow, orange or red-brown below, hyaline above, minutely papillose, endostome segments tapered above, broadly perforated, cilia 2–3, nodose to appendiculate, basal membrane high, yellowish, minutely papillose; operculum conical, mammillate; calyptra cucullate; spores 11–14  $\mu$ m, smooth to minutely granulose. Fig. 104: 10–18.

The species is found in northern America, Europe, New Zealand and southern Africa. In the Flora area *B. microerythrocarpum* is infrequently collected in the southwestern Cape, Natal and central Transvaal. Map 141.

Vouchers: Sim PRE-CH3894, 3916; Van Rooy 628.

In comparison with *Bryum bicolor* and *B. radiculosum*, this species has longer and narrower capsules. Sterile specimens are sometimes difficult to distinguish from *B.*



MAP 141.—● *Bryum microerythrocarpum*  
▲ *Bryum caespiticium*

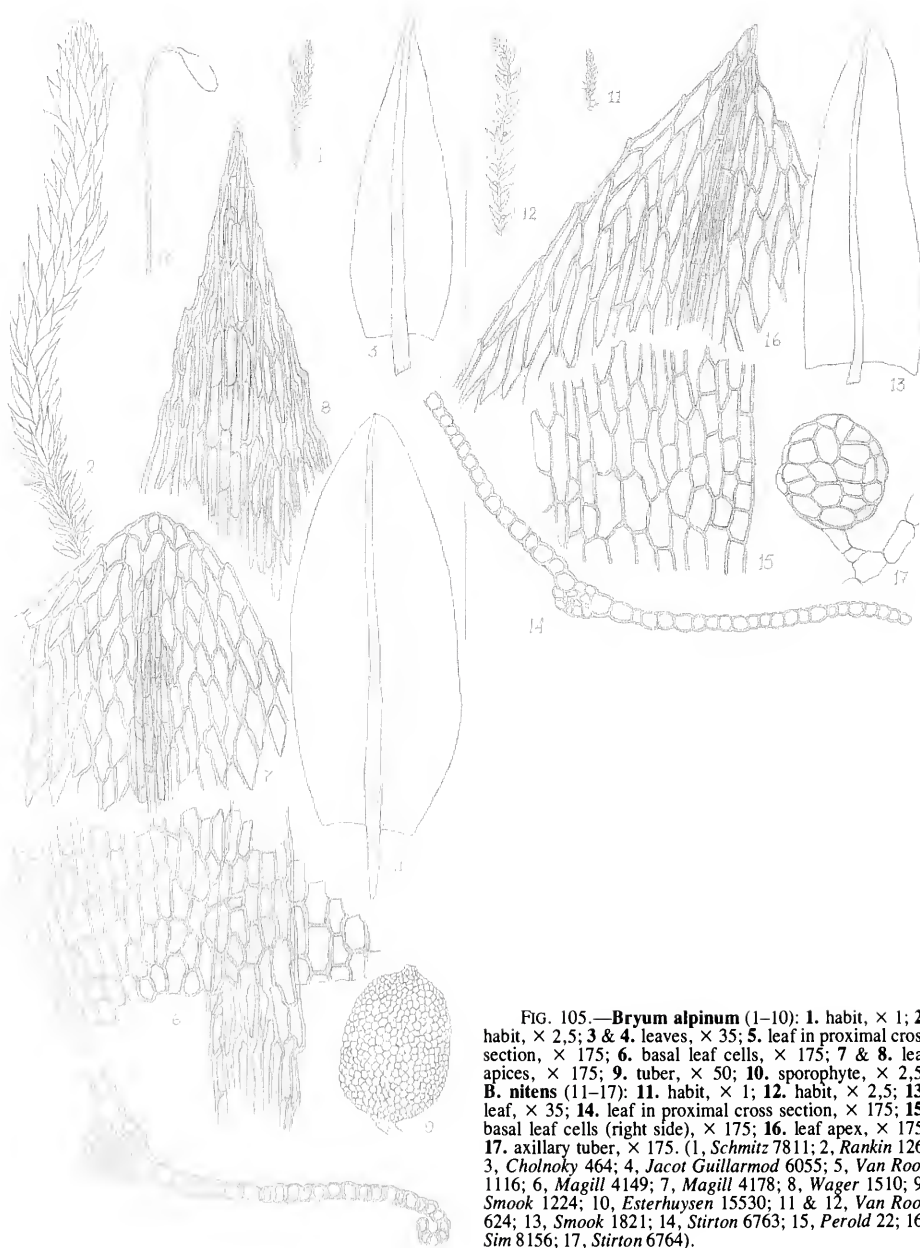


FIG. 105.—*Bryum alpinum* (1–10): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 2.5$ ; 3 & 4. leaves,  $\times 35$ ; 5. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 6. basal leaf cells,  $\times 175$ ; 7 & 8. leaf apices,  $\times 175$ ; 9. tuber,  $\times 50$ ; 10. sporophyte,  $\times 2.5$ . *B. nitens* (11–17): 11. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 12. habit,  $\times 2.5$ ; 13. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 14. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 15. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 16. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 17. axillary tuber,  $\times 175$ . (1, Schmitz 7811; 2, Rankin 126; 3, Chohnoky 464; 4, Jacot Guillarmod 6055; 5, Van Rooy 1116; 6, Magill 4149; 7, Magill 4178; 8, Wager 1510; 9, Smook 1224; 10, Esterhuysen 15530; 11 & 12, Van Rooy 624; 13, Smook 1821; 14, Stirton 6763; 15, Perold 22; 16, Sim 8156; 17, Stirton 6764).

*bicolor*. The lanceolate leaves with short-excurrent costae and the reddish tubers will help to identify specimens of *B. microerythrocarpum*.

6. *Bryum nitens* Hook., Icon. Pl. 1: 19 (1836); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 395 (1924); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 62 (1972). Type: India.

Plants medium-sized, loosely caespitose to caespitose, green to yellowish green or reddish green above, green or yellowish brown to brown below; terricolous. Stems 5–35 mm tall, simple or branching by innovations, red to reddish brown, scarcely tomentose below; rhizoids yellowish brown or reddish brown, papillose, tubers axillary or on long rhizoids, 80–220  $\mu\text{m}$ , cells generally protuberant, yellowish brown or reddish brown. Leaves distant below, crowded above to comose, concave, erect to erect-spreading dry, erect-spreading to wide-spreading wet; oblong-lanceolate, 1.2–2.2 mm long; apex acuminate; margins plane, entire to denticulate at apex; border absent. Costa weak, mucronate or occasionally percurrent, occasionally reddish; in section subround to round, laminal insertion ventral, guide cells occasionally absent, ventral stereid band absent, dorsal stereid band small, dorsal surface cells incrassate. Upper laminal cells long-rhomboidal, thin-walled, (55–)68–103(–125)  $\mu\text{m}$  long, 12–18  $\mu\text{m}$  wide; basal cells abruptly broader below, subrectangular to rectangular or quadrate. Propagulae occasionally present in leaf axils.

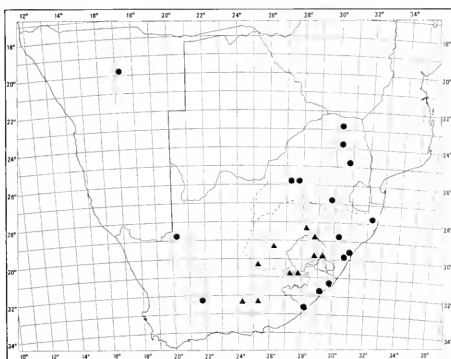
Dioicous. Sporophytes not seen. Fig. 105: 11–17.

*Bryum nitens* is known from India, southern and southeastern Asia, Japan, Oceania, Australia, Indian Ocean Islands, Madagascar and Africa. In southern Africa the species is occasionally collected on banks of rivers, streams and disturbed water courses in the northern, central and eastern Cape, Transkei, Natal, Zululand, central, southern, eastern and northern Transvaal and South West Africa/Namibia. Map 142.

Vouchers: Chohnoky 165; De Winter & Giess 6793a; Perold 22, 369; Smook 1821; Stirton 6764; Van Rooy 624, 957, 1709.

*Bryum nitens* will be recognized by the distantly spaced leaves on the lower stem, the concave leaves with weak costae, long-rhomboidal laminal cells, abruptly broader basal cells and plane margins. The presence of numerous axillary tubers with protuberant cells will also help to identify plants.

Some specimens (Herman 90 and Van Rooy 741) may be confused with *B. cellulare* because of their shorter leaves



MAP 142. — ● *Bryum nitens*  
▲ *Bryum turbinatum*

and laminal cells but they agree well in other characters with *B. nitens* (See note under *B. cellulare*).

7. *Bryum alpinum* Huds. ex With., Syst. Arr. Brit. Pl. edn 4, 3: 824 (1801); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 396 (1924); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 59 (1972); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 414 (1978). Type: Europe.

*Bryum afroalpinum* Rehm. ex C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 73 (1899); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 396 (1924). Syn-types: Orange Free State, Kadziberg, Rehmann 248, 248B (PRE!).

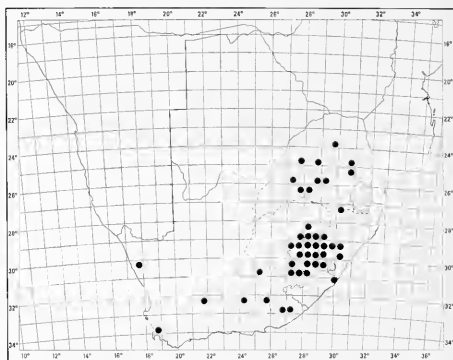
*Bryum wilmsii* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 74 (1899); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 397 (1924), fide Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 332 (1926). Type: Transvaal, Spitzkop, Apr. 1887, Wilms in Herb. Jack.

*Webera revoluta* Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 324 (1926), non *Pohlia revoluta* Card. (1909). *Pohlia simii* Schelpe in Mem. bot. Surv. S. Afr. 43: 7 (1979). Type: Transvaal, Houtbosch, Rehmann 566 (PRE, holo.).

Plants medium-sized to large, caespitose, red to reddish green or green to yellowish green above, yellowish brown or reddish brown to brown below, frequently shiny; terricolous or saxicolous. Stems 5–55 mm tall, simple or branching by innovations, occasionally tomentose below; rhizoids red-brown, coarsely papillose, tubers rare, 140–300 (–1000)  $\mu\text{m}$ , red to red-brown. Leaves crowded or occasionally distant below, generally equidistant, about equal in size, appressed to erect when dry, erect to erect-spreading when wet, lanceolate to oblong-lanceolate, frequently concave, 1–3 mm long; apex acuminate to rounded-obtuse, occasionally cucullate; margins plane to revolute, entire or



crenulate to denticulate at apex; border absent. *Costa* ending below apex to short-excurrent, reddish or yellowish to brown; in section sub-round to round, laminal insertion ventral, ventral surface cells incrassate, dorsal stereid band strong, stereids in 2–4 rows, dorsal surface cells incrassate or substereids, hydroids present between stereid band and guide cells. *Upper laminal cells* short-rhomboidal to linear-rhomboidal or vermicular, occasionally pitted, frequently incrassate, (32–)37–63(–98)  $\mu\text{m}$  long, (7–)10–15(–20)  $\mu\text{m}$  wide; basal cells rectangular to quadrate, frequently orange or yellow to brown, frequently pitted, occasionally bulging below, walls frequently thickened.



MAP 143.—● *Bryum alpinum*

Dioicous, sporophytes rare. Perichaetia terminal; leaves lanceolate or triangular, 1.0–1.4 mm long, cells linear-rhomboidal to vermicular. *Seta* 13–40 mm long, red to reddish brown; capsule pendulous, clavate or pyriform, red to reddish brown, urn 1–2 mm long, neck frequently wrinkled when dry, 0.5–1.2 mm long; exothelial cells irregular in shape, incrassate, smaller towards mouth; *peristome* double, exostome teeth narrowly oblong-acuminate, yellowish brown below, hyaline above, minutely papillose, endostome segments tapered above, broadly perforated, cilia 2–3, no-dose to appendiculate, basal membrane high, yellowish, minutely papillose; operculum mammillate; calyptra cucullate; spores 17–23  $\mu\text{m}$ , minutely papillose. Fig. 105: 1–10.

costae ending below the leaf apices, are green to yellowish green in colour. Intermediates are frequently found and variation sometimes occur among leaves of the same plant.

Narrow leaved plants may resemble species of *Pohlia* but *B. alpinum* will be recognized by its mucronate to short excurrent costa and the crowded leaves which are more or less evenly spaced along the stem. Plants with narrow leaves, short-excurrent costae and long-rhomboidal or vermicular, incrassate upper laminal cells (Wager PRE-CH106, 483), resembling the east African *B. stenophyllum* Dix. (pers. comm. Ochi, 1985), are treated here provisionally.

*Bryum alpinum* has a cosmopolitan distribution. In southern Africa this species is frequently collected on wet soil and rock in the mountains of Lesotho, Natal and Orange Free State and occasionally in the southwestern, northwestern, central and eastern Cape, Transkei and southern, central, eastern and northern Transvaal. Map 143.

Vouchers: *Cholnoky* 464; *Deall & Killick* 98, 129, 142; *Esterhuysen* 15530; *Magill* 4139; *Russell* 3796; *Van Rooy* 11, 318, 674, 1108, 1472.

A broad species concept is employed here to accommodate the wide range of variation in leaf morphology displayed by southern African plants. It may be more correct to consider this a species complex. This concept of *B. alpinum* is likely to include the North American *B. minutum* Lesq. and the European *B. muehlenbeckii* B.S.G., *B. mildeanum* Jur. and *B. gemmiparum* De Not.

Plants with lanceolate leaves, acuminate leaf apices, revolute leaf margins, linear-rhomboidal to vermicular laminal cells, thick cell walls and short excurrent costae, are frequently red to reddish green in colour. Plants with broader, oblong-lanceolate or elliptical leaves, rounded-obtuse leaf apices, generally plane leaf margins, rhomboidal to short-rhomboidal laminal cells with thinner walls and

8. *Bryum capillare* Hedw., Sp. Musc. 182 (1801); Syed in J. Bryol. 7: 269 (1973); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 401 (1978); Catcheside, Moss. South Austr. 257 (1980). Type: Europe.

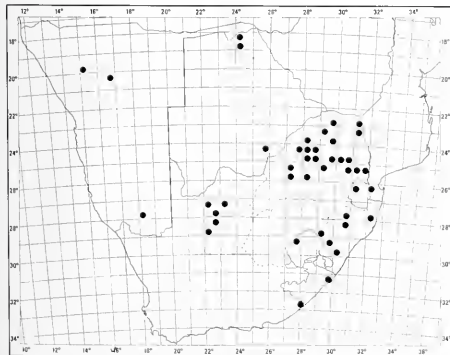
Plants small to medium-sized, caespitose, green or yellowish green or rarely reddish green above, brownish or occasionally reddish brown below; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* 1–7(–15) mm tall, simple or branching by innovations, occasionally tomentose below; rhizoids yellowish brown to reddish brown, papillose, tubers abundant, (180–)230–300(–450)  $\mu\text{m}$ , yellowish brown to brown. *Leaves* evenly spaced along stem or crowded above, larger above, spirally twisted around stem when dry, erect and slightly bent towards direction of twisting when wet; ovate to oblong or occasionally obovate-spathulate; (0.8–)1.0–1.6 mm long; apex acute to obtuse; margins plane above, plane to recurved below, entire to denticulate above; border generally inconspicuous, occasionally absent, cells in 1–2(–3) rows, sinuate. *Costa* cuspidate to aristate, awn (0.2–)

0.4–0.6(–0.7) mm long, generally smooth, mostly yellowish, infrequently reddish below; in section subround to round, laminal insertion ventral, ventral surface cells differentiated, dorsal stereid band strong, stereids in 2–4 rows, dorsal surface cells incrassate, hydroids present between stereid band and guide cells. *Upper laminal cells* rhomboidal to hexagonal, thin-walled, (26–)35–50(–63)  $\mu\text{m}$  long, (12–)15–19(–23)  $\mu\text{m}$  wide; basal cells quadrate to rectangular, infrequently pitted, infrequently reddish below. Filamentous gemmae absent.

Dioicous or synoicous. Perichaetia terminal, leaves narrowly lanceolate. *Seta* 15–25 mm long, yellowish above, reddish below; capsule pendulous, yellowish or brown, cylindrical to pyriform, urn 1.0–1.5 mm long, contracted below mouth when dry, neck wrinkled when dry, 0.9–1.4 mm long; exothecial cells irregularly rectangular, incrassate, smaller at mouth; *peristome* double, exostome teeth oblong-acuminate, finely papillose, endostome segments tapered above, broadly perforated, cilia 2–3, appendiculate, basal membrane high, minutely papillose; operculum conic, apiculate; calyptra not seen; spores small, 11–15  $\mu\text{m}$ , pale yellow, smooth to granulose. Fig. 106: 1–8.

*Bryum capillare* is almost cosmopolitan and is found throughout the drier northern regions of the Flora area. It is frequently collected in Swaziland and Transvaal and occasionally in Transkei, Natal, Zululand, northern and eastern Cape, Botswana and South West Africa/Namibia. Map 144.

Vouchers: Ellis 3114; Magill 3642, 4929; Retief & Herman 17a; Smook 1461, 2714a; Van Rooy 744, 928, 1909; Van Vuuren 1725.



MAP 144.—● *Bryum capillare*

*Bryum capillare* can be recognized when dry by leaves that are spirally twisted around the stem. The leaves are mostly ovate to oblong in shape, with rounded apices, inconspicuous and narrow borders, smooth to slightly denticulate margins and strongly excurrent costae forming smooth awns. Brown tubers are produced in abundance and sporophytes are rare. In some specimens (Magill 5074, Russell 2669, Van Rooy 709) the leaf border is weak to absent but the plants conform well in other characters to *B. capillare*.

The only fruiting specimen collected so far (Schelpe 2135), differs from sterile plants of *B. capillare* in being lax, with reddish green, oblong-spathulate leaves, distantly spaced along the red stem. The specimen is placed in *B. capillare* on the basis of the leaf and upper laminal cell length, the inconspicuous and narrow leaf borders, the entire to slightly denticulate leaf margins and the rounded leaf apices. No tubers could be found in the specimen.

For differences between *B. capillare* and *B. torquescens* see note under that species.

**9. *Bryum torquescens* Bruch ex De Not.,** Syll. no. 163 (1838); Bruch, Bryol. Eur. 4: 49 (1839); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 334 (1926) p.p.; Syed in J. Bryol. 7: 307 (1973); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 406 (1978); Catcheside, Moss. South Austr. 257 (1980). Type: Italy.

*Bryum decursivum* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 70 (1899), fide Syed in J. Bryol. 7: 308 (1973). Type: Cape, Town, Rehmann 246 (BM).

*Bryum lonchopyxis* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 72 (1899). Type: Cape, Grahamstown, MacOwan s.n., June 1874 (GRA!).

*Bryum porphyreothrix* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 70 (1899), fide Syed in J. Bryol. 7: 308 (1973). Type: Cape, Montagu Pass, Oct. 1875, Rehmann sub 103.

*Bryum torquescentulum* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 71 (1899) fide Syed in J. Bryol. 7: 308 (1973). Type: Cape, Port Elizabeth, Ecklon s.n., Feb. 1830.

*Bryum torquescentulum* var. *nutans* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 71 (1899). Type: Cape, Groenkloof, Breutel s.n.

*Bryum aterrimum* C. Müll. ex Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 334 (1926). Type: Cape, between Knysna and Belvedere, Rehmann 235 (PRE!).

?*Bryum acuminatum* Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 336 (1926), non (Hopp. & Hornsch.) B.S.G., Bryol. Eur. 4: 91 (1839). *Bryum simii* Schelpe in Mem. bot. Surv. S. Afr. 43: 7 (1979). Type: Natal, Cathkin, Owen 15 (PRE, holo!).

Plants medium-sized, caespitose, green or reddish green above, brown to red-brown below; corticolous or saxicolous. *Stems* 1–15 (–20) mm tall, branching by subperichaetial innovations, innovations to 10 mm long, tomentose below; rhizoids red-brown, coarsely papillose, tubers (140–)170–280  $\mu\text{m}$ , red. *Leaves* crowded above to comose, larger above, twisted to spirally twisted around stem when

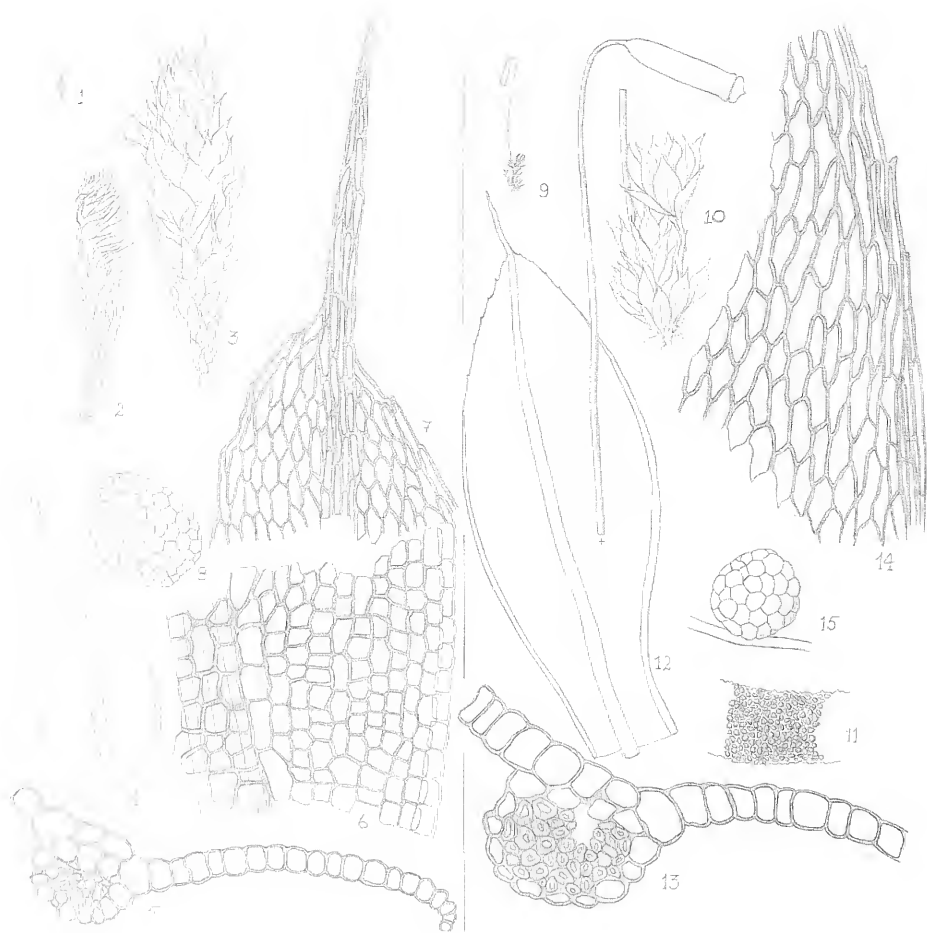


FIG. 106.—*Bryum capillare* (1–8): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit (dry),  $\times 7$ ; 3. habit (wet),  $\times 10$ ; 4. leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 5. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 6. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 7. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 8. tuber,  $\times 70$ . *B. torquescens* (9–15): 9. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 10. habit (wet),  $\times 3.5$ ; 11. rhizoid,  $\times 350$ ; 12. leaf,  $\times 30$ ; 13. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 14. laminal cells at upper right margin,  $\times 175$ ; 15. rhizoid with tuber,  $\times 88$ . (1–3 & 8, *Retief & Herman* 17a; 4, *Ellis* 3114; 5, *Magill* 4929, 6 & 7, *Van Vuuren* 1728, 9–11 & 14, *Crosby & Crosby* 8173; 12, *Magill* 3924, 13, *Cholnoky* 301; 15, *Van Rooy* 821).



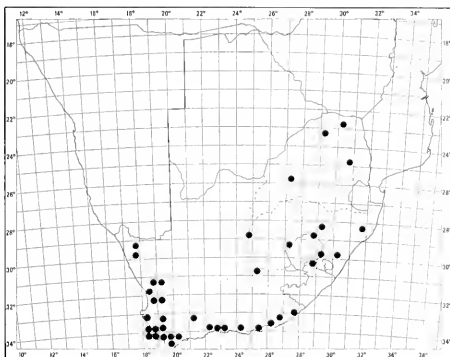
dry, patent when wet; elliptical to oblong-spathulate or oblong, (1,5-)2,0-3,0(-3,5) mm long; apex acute to acuminate; margins plane above, plane to recurved below, denticulate above; border (1-)2-3 cells wide, incrassate. *Costa* mucronate to aristate, awn (0,2-)0,4-0,6(-0,8) mm long, denticulate above, frequently reddish; in section round to sub-round, laminal insertion ventral, ventral surface cells present, dorsal stereid band strong, dorsal surface cells incrassate, hydroids present between guide cells and stereid band. *Upper laminal cells* rhomboidal to hexagonal, (45-)50-75(-88)  $\mu$ m long, (15-)16-22(-25)  $\mu$ m wide; basal laminal cells rectangular to quadrate, occasionally pitted, frequently reddish below. Filamentous gemmae absent.

Synocious, autoicous or dioicous, frequently fruiting. Perichaetia terminal, leaves lanceolate to triangular. *Seta* (15-)20-30 (-35) mm long, yellowish or reddish brown; capsule cernuous to pendulous, cylindrical, red or reddish brown, slightly contracted below mouth when dry, urn 1,4-2,7 mm long, neck occasionally wrinkled when dry; exothelial cells shorter above, in longitudinal rows, at mouth in 1-2 transverse rows; *peristome* double, exostome teeth oblong-acuminate, generally orange, finely papillose, endostome segments frequently broad below, abruptly narrowed above, broadly perforated, cilia 3, appendiculate, basal membrane high, finely papillose; operculum hemispherical, apiculate; calyptra cucullate; spores small, 12-14  $\mu$ m, pale yellow, smooth to minutely papillose. Fig. 106: 9-15.

*Bryum torquesens* is known from Europe, the Middle East, Asia, North and South America, Australia, New Zealand and Africa. In southern Africa this species occurs mostly in the Fynbos Biome but also in forests, woodlands and more arid regions of the southwestern, northwestern, southern and eastern Cape. This species is also infrequently collected in the central Cape, eastern Orange Free State, Natal, Zululand and central, eastern and northern Transvaal. *B. torquesens* occasionally grows on bark in southern Africa but is mostly found on soil or rock. Map 145.

Vouchers: *Cholnoky* 125, 301; *Crosby & Crosby* 8173; *Magill* 3677, 6085, 6149, 6280, 6301; *Magill & Schelpe* 3947; *Van Rooy* 821.

*Bryum torquesens* has been treated as a synonym or a variety of *B. capillare* by many authors. It can be distinguished by the reddish green leaves, mostly oblong-spathulate in shape, with conspicuous borders and denticulate margins and awn. This species also has longer leaves and upper laminal cells than *B. capillare*. Numerous red tubers



MAP 145. — ● *Bryum torquesens*

are generally present on the rhizoids and sporophytes are frequently produced while *B. capillare* bears brownish tubers and is mostly sterile. *B. torquesens* has a southern distribution in the Flora area while *B. capillare* occurs in the drier northern regions.

Some specimens from Natal, the eastern Orange Free State and Transvaal (*Filter* PRE-CH13407; *Sim* 3928, PRE-CH9500; *Van Rooy* 575, 1539) consist of smaller plants with softer leaves, smaller upper laminal cells, weaker leaf borders, denticulation and costae, and red tubers with protuberant cells. The type of *B. simii* (*Owen* 15) also has softer leaves, narrow leaf borders, weak denticulation and shorter upper laminal cells, but the tubers are reddish brown without protuberant cells. The specimens are treated here provisionally.

10. *Bryum turbinatum* (*Hedw.*) *Turn.*, *Musc. Hib.* 127 (1804); *Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam.* 10: 386 (1924); *Lawton, Moss Fl. Pacific Northwest* 174 (1971); *Flowers, Moss. Utah* 368 (1973); *Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel.* 395 (1978); *Crum & Anderson, Moss. E.N. Amer.* 1: 551 (1981). Type: Europe.

*Mnium turbinatum* *Hedw.*, *Sp. Musc.* 191 (1801).

*Bryum radiale* *Rehm. ex Dix.* in *Sim, Bryo. S. Afr.* 333 (1926). Type: Orange Free State, Bethlehem, *Rehmann* 245 (BM, holo.).

Plants medium-sized, loosely caespitose or caespitose, green, yellow-green or reddish green above, brown and frequently shiny below; terricolous. *Stems* 4-45 mm tall, branching by subperichaetial innovations, red or red-brown, frequently tomentose below; rhizoids red-brown, papillose. *Leaves* crowded above, frequently distant below, erect and slightly twisted dry, erect-spreading to widespreading wet, generally concave; ovate, ovate-lanceolate

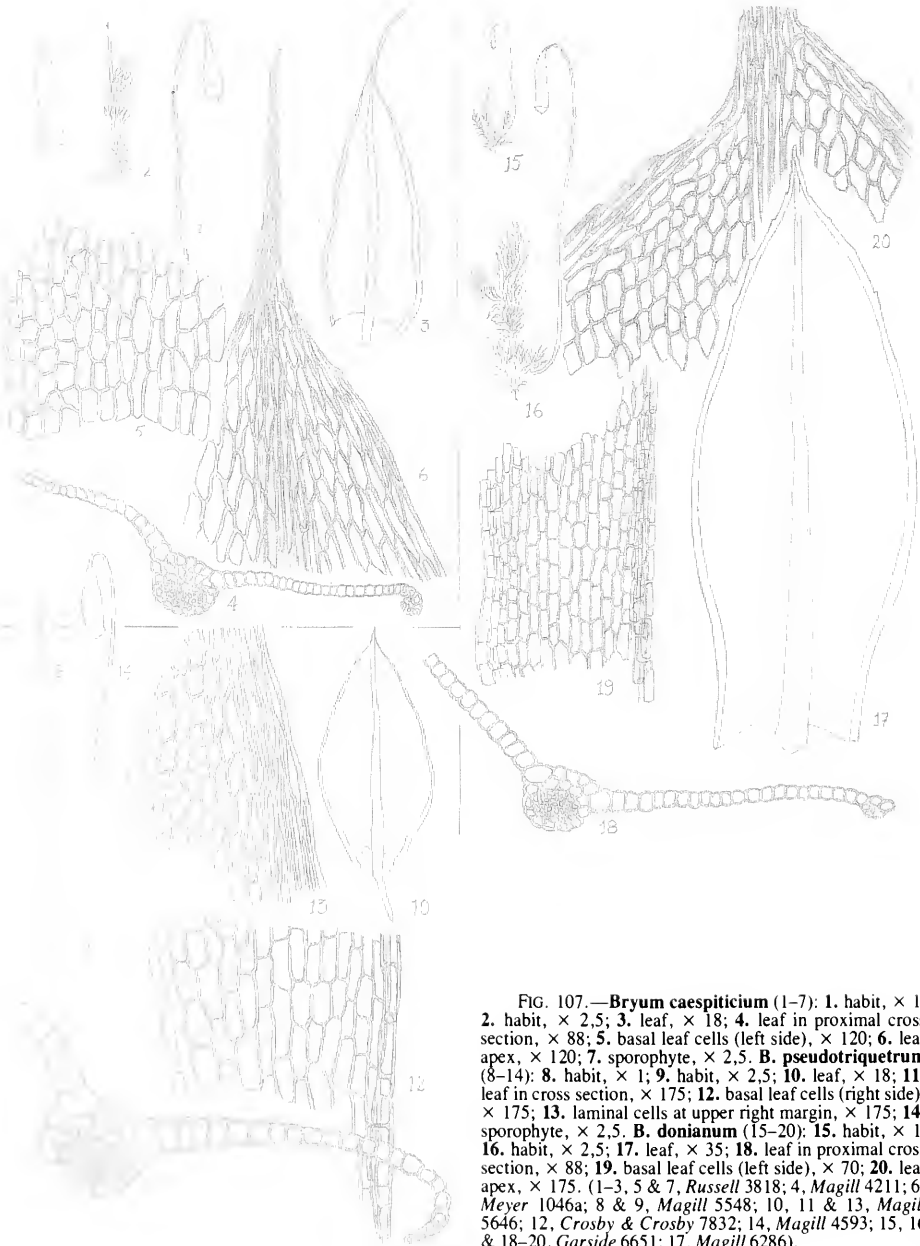


FIG. 107.—*Bryum caespitium* (1-7): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 2.5$ ; 3. leaf,  $\times 18$ ; 4. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 88$ ; 5. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 120$ ; 6. leaf apex,  $\times 120$ ; 7. sporophyte,  $\times 2.5$ . *B. pseudotriquetrum* (8-14): 8. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 9. habit,  $\times 2.5$ ; 10. leaf,  $\times 18$ ; 11. leaf in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 12. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 13. laminal cells at upper right margin,  $\times 175$ ; 14. sporophyte,  $\times 2.5$ . *B. donianum* (15-20): 15. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 16. habit,  $\times 2.5$ ; 17. leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 18. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 88$ ; 19. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 70$ ; 20. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ . (1-3, 5 & 7, Russell 3818; 4, Magill 4211; 6, Meyer 1046a; 8 & 9, Magill 5548; 10, 11 & 13, Magill 5646; 12, Crosby & Crosby 7832; 14, Magill 4593; 15, 16 & 18-20, Garside 6651; 17, Magill 6286).

or lanceolate, (0.8–)1.2–2.5 mm long; apex acuminate; margins rarely decurrent, plane above, plane or narrowly recurved below, entire or denticulate above; border indistinct, 1–4 cells wide, cells linear-rhomboidal to linear, incrassate, unistratose to bistratose. *Costa* mucronate, cuspidate or short excurrent, awn 30–260  $\mu\text{m}$  long; in section round to subround, lamina inserted ventrally, ventral surface cells differentiated, dorsal stereid band strong, stereids in 2–4 rows, dorsal surface cells incrassate, hydroids present between stereid band and guide cells. *Upper laminal cells* rhomboidal, generally thin-walled, 42–88  $\mu\text{m}$  long, 15–28  $\mu\text{m}$  wide; basal cells quadrate to rectangular, frequently bulging, occasionally reddish below. Propagulae occasionally present, bud-like, axillary.

Dioicous. Perichaetia terminal, leaves lanceolate or narrowly triangular, margins recurved below, border indistinct. *Seta* 15–35 mm long, yellowish brown or reddish brown; capsule pendulous, shortly pyriform, frequently contracted below mouth when dry, yellowish brown to red-brown, urn 0.6–1.4 mm long, neck 0.8–2.0 mm long, wrinkled when dry; exothelial cells irregular in shape, incrassate, smaller towards mouth; *peristome* double, exostome teeth narrowly oblong-acuminate, yellow below, hyaline above, minutely papillose, endostome segments tapered above, broadly perforated, cilia 2–3, appendiculate, basal membrane high, yellowish, minutely papillose; operculum conical; calyptra not seen; spores 15–23  $\mu\text{m}$ , pale, minutely granulose. Fig. 104: 19–26.

The species is known from North America, Europe, Asia, Japan, North and South Africa. In southern Africa, *B. turbinatum* is infrequently collected in the central and eastern Cape, Orange Free State, Lesotho and Natal. Map 142.

Vouchers: Liebenberg PRE-CH7647; Lyle PRE-CH9553; Magill 4229, 5907; Potts 2; Russell 3781; Van Rooy 2623, 2628.

Fruiting plants are easily recognized by the broadly pyriform capsule, frequently contracted below the mouth when dry. Vegetatively *B. turbinatum* can be distinguished from the closely related *B. pseudotriquetrum* by the indistinct, occasionally bistratose leaf borders, plane, rarely decurrent leaf margins, thinner walled laminal cells and broader leaf bases. The species may also be confused with *B. caespiticium* but that species has a longer excurrent costa and recurved to revolute leaf margins.

11. *Bryum caespiticium* Hedw. Sp. Musc. 180 (1801); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 390 (1924); Lawton, Moss Fl. Pacific Northwest 167 (1971); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ.

Tottori Univ. 23: 87 (1972); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 412 (1978); Catcheside, Moss. South Austr. 264 (1980); Crum & Anderson, Moss. E. N. Amer. 1: 558 (1981). Type: Europe.

Plants small to medium-sized, caespitose, yellowish green or reddish green above, brownish below; terricolous. *Stems* 5–15 mm tall, frequently branching by subperichaetial innovations, densely tomentose below, red to reddish brown; rhizoids red-brown, coarsely papillose, tubers absent. *Leaves* frequently in successive comal tufts, smaller below, frequently concave, imbricate to erect, slightly twisted when dry, erect to erect-spreading when wet; oblong-lanceolate to ovate-lanceolate or ovate-oblong (1.1–)1.5–2.3(–2.7) mm long; apex acuminate; margins generally recurved to revolute, entire to denticulate at apex; border indistinct. *Costa* long-excurrent, awn 0.2–0.8 mm long, entire to denticulate above, reddish below; in section subround to round, laminal insertion ventral, ventral stereid band absent, ventral surface cells present, dorsal stereid band strong, stereids in 3–5 rows, dorsal surface cells incrassate, hydroids present between guide cells and stereid band. *Upper laminal cells* rhomboidal, infrequently pitted, (35–)40–67(–73)  $\mu\text{m}$  long, (10–)12–15(–19)  $\mu\text{m}$  wide, narrower towards margin; basal cells rectangular, frequently reddish below, pitted.

Dioicous. Perichaetia terminal, leaves lanceolate to triangular. *Seta* 13–30 mm long, yellowish to reddish to reddish brown; capsule pendulous, oblong-cylindrical to clavate, yellowish to yellowish brown or reddish brown, frequently contracted below mouth when dry, urn 1–2 mm long, neck wrinkled when dry, 0.5–1.2 mm long; exothelial cells irregular rectangular, incrassate, smaller towards mouth, 1–3 rows at mouth transversely elongated; stomata on neck, phaneropore; *peristome* double, exostome teeth narrowly oblong-acuminate, yellowish, hyaline above, finely papillose, endostome segments tapering above, perforated, cilia 2–3, appendiculate, basal membrane high, yellowish or hyaline, smooth or minutely papillose; operculum conic, apiculate; calyptra cucullate; spores yellowish brown, 15–28  $\mu\text{m}$ , minutely papillose. Fig. 107: 1–7.

*Bryum caespiticium* is almost cosmopolitan in distribution. In southern Africa this species is infrequently collected at high elevations in and around Lesotho. Map 141.

Vouchers: Magill 4211, 4460, 4527, 4574a; Meyer 1046b; Russell 3818; Van Zinderen Bakker 452.

The plants are recognized by their caespitose habit and the oblong-acuminate leaves with reddish bases, recurved to revolute margins and long excurrent costae. See note under *B. turbinatum*.

12. *Bryum pseudotriquetrum* (Hedw.) Gaertn., Meyer & Schreb. in Oek. Techn. Fl. Wetterau 3: 102 (1802); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 387 (1924); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 82 (1972); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 991 (1974); Scott & Stone, Moss. S. Austr. 282 (1976); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 411 (1978); Crum & Anderson, Moss. E. N. Amer. 1: 558 (1981). Type: Europe.

*Mniun pseudotriquetrum* Hedw., Sp. Musc. 190 (1801).

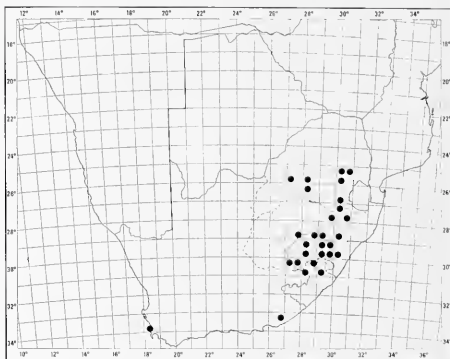
*Bryum decurrens* C. Müll. in Bot. Ztg 13: 751 (1855); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 386 (1924). Type: Cape, Winterberg, Ecklon s.n., Jun. 1825 (BM!).

*Bryum brachymeniaceum* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 71 (1899); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 398 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 333 (1926). Type: Cape, Rondebosch, at tree roots, Rehmann 224 (PRE!).

*Bryum aulacomnioides* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 72 (1899); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 387 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 331 (1926). Type: Cape, Boschberg, Somerset East, MacOwan s.n., 1878 (GRA!).

*Bryum aulacomnioides* var. *limbatum* Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 331 (1926). Syntypes: Cape, Cape Town, Sim 9534; Natal, Rosetta Farm, Sim 10,235; Little Berg, Owen 40; Allertorpe, Sim 10,236; Edgehill, Sim 10,237; Giants Castle, Symons s.n.; Impolweni Bridge, Sim 10,247; Giants Castle, Sim 10,245; Mont Aux Sources, Sim 10,246; Transvaal, Rosehaugh, Sim 8031 (all PRE!).

Plants medium-sized to large, caespitose, green to reddish green above, brownish or red-brown below; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* (3,0–)18–42 mm tall, frequently densely tomentose below, red, branching by innovations; rhizoids red-brown, coarsely papillose, tubers not seen. *Leaves* crowded above, frequently distant below, twisted to spirally twisted around stem dry, erect-spreading wet, elliptical or ovate-lanceolate or ovate, (0,8–)1,8–2,5(–4,2) mm long; apex acuminate; margins decurrent, frequently red, plane above, plane to revolute below, denticulate at apex; border strong, cells in (2–)4–8 rows, linear, incrassate, frequently red below. *Costa* percurrent to short-excurrent, yellowish or red; in section subround to round, laminar insertion ventral, ventral surface cells differentiated, dorsal stereid band strong, stereids in 2–4 rows, dorsal surface cells incrassate, hydroids present between stereid band and guide cells. *Upper laminal cells* short-rhomboidal to hexagonal, (22–)32–45(–68)  $\mu\text{m}$  long, (10–)17–22 (–25)  $\mu\text{m}$  wide, pitted; basal cells rectangular,



MAP 146.—● *Bryum pseudotriquetrum*

frequently red below, pitted. Filamentous gemmae absent.

Dioicous or synoicous, sporophytes infrequent. Perichaetia terminal, leaves lanceolate to triangular, 0,7–1,5 mm long, cells incrassate, elongate towards apex, border weak. *Seta* 16–32 mm long, yellowish or red-brown; capsule pendulous, straight, clavate, yellowish or brownish or red-brown, um 1,2–2,8 mm long; neck wrinkled when dry, 0,9–2,0 mm long; exothelial cells irregular rectangular, incrassate, shorter above, in 1–2 transverse rows at mouth; *peristome* double, exostome teeth yellowish or orange, minutely papillose, endostome segments tapered above, broadly perforated, cilia 2–4, appendiculate, basal membrane high, smooth to minutely papillose; operculum conical, apiculate; calyptra not seen; spores 12–21  $\mu\text{m}$ , smooth to granulose. Fig. 107: 8–14.

This cosmopolitan species occurs at higher altitudes in the southwestern and eastern Cape, Natal, Lesotho, eastern Orange Free State and southern, central and eastern Transvaal. Map 146.

Vouchers: Arnold 1270; Deall & Killick 72, 106, 115a; Magill 4145, 4593, 5646; Smook 886; Van Rooy 466, 1378.

*B. pseudotriquetrum* is most easily identified by the reddish green, generally decurrent and more or less distantly spaced leaves along the red stem. The leaves are mostly ovate or elliptical in shape, with a strong border and short-excurrent, reddish costa.

Ochi (1972) reported the specimen Rehmann 247 as *B. turbinatum* but the Rehmann specimen in PRE belongs here. For differences between *B. pseudotriquetrum* and *B. turbinatum* see note under *B. turbinatum*.



13. *Bryum donianum* Grev. in Trans. Linn. Soc. Lond. 15: 345 (1827); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 399 (1924); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 94 (1972); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 401 (1978). Type: Europe.

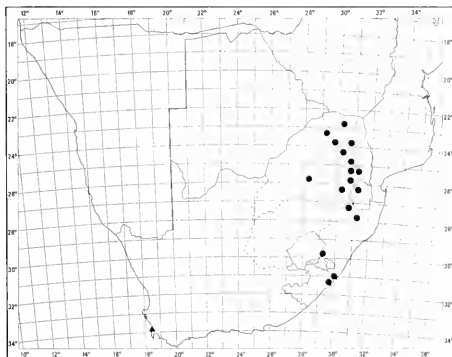
Plants medium-sized to large, caespitose, green or reddish green above, brown to red-brown below; terricolous. *Stems* 5–15 mm tall, branching by subperichaetial innovations, tomentose below; rhizoids red-brown, coarsely papillose, tubers absent. *Leaves* comose, larger above, erect and frequently twisted dry, erect-spreading wet; elliptical or obovate or obovate-lanceolate, 2.4–3.7 mm long; apex acuminate; margins plane above, recurved below, obscurely denticulate above; border strong, cells in 2–4 rows, incrassate or substereids, bi- to multistratose, yellowish or occasionally reddish, in section forming multicellular knob. *Costa* shortly excurrent, yellowish or reddish; in section subround to round, laminal insertion ventral, ventral surface cells present, dorsal stereid band strong, stereids in 3–5 rows, dorsal surface cells incrassate, hydroids present between stereid band and guide cells. *Upper laminal cells* rhomboidal, frequently pitted, in conspicuous rows, (27–)42–55(–62)  $\mu\text{m}$  long, (11–)15–20(–25)  $\mu\text{m}$  wide; basal cells rectangular, pitted, pink to reddish below. Filamentous gemmae absent.

Dioicous. Perichaetia terminal; leaves lanceolate to triangular, costa aristate. *Seta* 20–38 mm long, yellowish to red or reddish brown; capsule pendulous, straight or slightly curved, cylindrical or pyriform, contracted below mouth when dry, yellowish to red-brown, urn 2–3 mm long, neck wrinkled when dry, 1–3 mm long; exothecial cells irregular in shape, incrassate, shorter above; *peristome* double, exostome teeth oblong-acuminate, yellow to orange, minutely papillose, endostome segments tapered above, broadly perforated, cilia 2–3, appendiculate, basal membrane high, minutely papillose, operculum mammillate; calyptra not seen; spores round, 12–14  $\mu\text{m}$ , pale yellow, essentially smooth. Fig. 107: 15–20.

New to southern Africa, *B. donianum* is also known from Europe, North Africa, the Middle East, eastern Asia and Macaronesia. In the Flora area only three collections have been made in the southwestern Cape. Map 147.

Vouchers: Garside 6651, 6654; Magill 6286.

This species could be confused with *B. torquesens* or *B. pseudotriquetrum* but the strong, distinct, bi- to multistratose border clearly separates it.



MAP 147. — ● *Bryum viridescens*  
▲ *Bryum donianum*

14. *Bryum viridescens* Welw. & Dub., Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 21: 218 (1870); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 400 (1924); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 96 (1972). Type: Angola, Huilla, Welwitsch 28 (BM).

*Bryum polytrichodeum* sensu Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 338 (1926).

Plants medium-sized to large, solitary or loosely caespitose, green above, reddish brown or yellowish brown below; terricolous or corticolous. *Stems* 5–35 mm tall, frequently branching by subperichaetial innovations, innovations to 15 mm tall, frequently tomentose; rhizoids reddish brown, papillose, tubers (200–)260–600(–800)  $\mu\text{m}$ , reddish brown or yellowish brown. *Leaves* comose, frequently in successive comal tufts, smaller below, appressed dry, erect-spreading and generally in a rosette wet; broadly oblong to obovate or infrequently spatulate, (1.6–)2.0–3.0(–3.8) mm long; apex obtuse or rarely acute; lamina frequently inflexed above; margins plane above, recurved in lower  $\frac{1}{4}$  to  $\frac{3}{4}$ , entire to crenulate to denticulate; border absent. *Costa* strong, aristate, awn 180–360  $\mu\text{m}$  long, smooth to denticulate above; in section subround to round, ventral surface cells present, dorsal stereid band strong, stereids in 3–5 rows, dorsal surface cells incrassate to substereid, hydroids present between guide cells and stereid band. *Upper laminal cells* hexagonal, pitted, 17–25  $\mu\text{m}$  long, (12–)15–23  $\mu\text{m}$  wide; basal cells rectangular to quadrate, pitted.

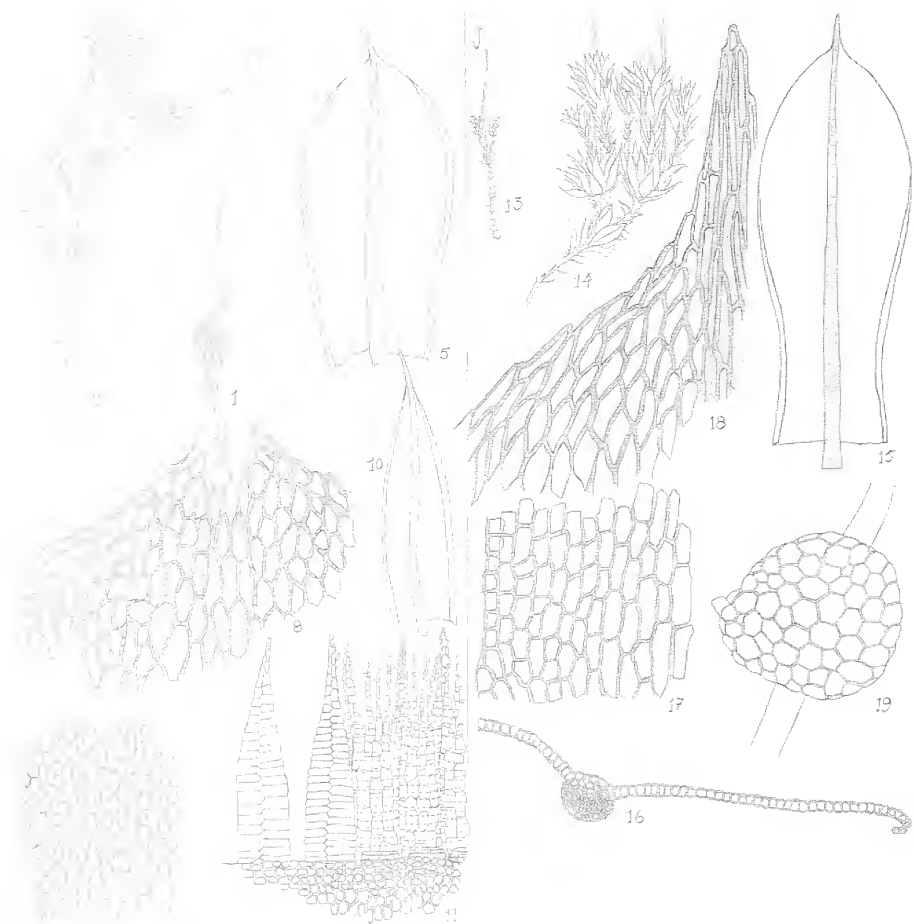


FIG. 108.—*Bryum viridescens* (1–12): 1. habit (dry),  $\times 2$ ; 2. habit (wet),  $\times 2.5$ ; 3. part of stem in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 4. rhizoid,  $\times 175$ ; 5. leaf,  $\times 18$ ; 6. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 70$ ; 7. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 70$ ; 8. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 9. rhizoid with tuber,  $\times 35$ ; 10. perichaetial leaf,  $\times 18$ ; 11. part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome,  $\times 70$ ; 12. spore,  $\times 700$ . *B. canariense* (13–19): 13. habit (dry),  $\times 1$ ; 14. habit (wet),  $\times 2.5$ ; 15. leaf,  $\times 18$ ; 16. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 70$ ; 17. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 18. leaf apex (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 19. tuber attached to rhizoid,  $\times 175$ . (1 & 10–12, Wits Univ. PRE-CH12854; 2, Hüllard & Burtt 9977; 3, Magill 3736; 4 & 6, Von Breitenbach 145; 5, Stirton 9893; 7 & 8, Herman 76b; 9, Von Breitenbach 93; 13–18, Oliver 7238; 19, Magill 4091).



Dioicous. Perichaetia terminal; leaves narrowly oblong to triangular, 1–2 mm long, costa aristate. *Seta* 18–35 mm long, reddish brown or yellowish brown; capsule pendulous, oblong-cylindrical or infrequently pyriform, frequently contracted below mouth when dry, yellowish brown or reddish brown, urn 1.5–3.0 mm long, neck frequently wrinkled when dry, 1.0–1.2 mm long; exothelial cells irregular in shape, incrassate, smaller above; *peristome* double, exostome teeth narrowly oblong-acuminate, hyaline above, yellowish to yellowish brown below, finely papillose, endostome segments tapering above, broadly perforated, cilia 3–4, appendiculate, basal membrane high, yellowish, minutely papillose; operculum mammillate or rostellate; calyptra not seen; spores 12–20  $\mu$ m, papillose. Fig. 108: 1–12.

The species is known from Angola and South Africa. In the Flora area *B. viridescens* is collected on soil and bark in forests, woodlands and grasslands of the central, eastern and northern Transvaal and Swaziland and rarely in Natal and Transkei. Map 147.

Vouchers: Crosby & Crosby 9211; Herman 81; Magill 3444, 3736, 4879; Smook 854a; Stirton 9893; Van Rooy 1382, 1878; Vorster 800.

The species is identified by the upper leaves arranged in a rosette, red-brown tomentum, absence of a leaf border, hexagonal laminal cells, inflexed upper leaf laminae and obtuse leaf apices.

The consistently shorter laminal cells and obtuse leaf apices will separate *B. viridescens* from the closely related *B. canariense*. *B. viridescens* is known from Transvaal and Swaziland and rarely from Natal and Transkei while *B. canariense* is known from the Cape, Orange Free State, Natal, Zululand and rarely from Transvaal.

Mohamed (1979) cited the specimen MacLea 558 in BM under *B. appressum* Ren. & Card. but duplicates in PRE and NH belong here. *B. appressum* is therefore excluded from the Flora area.

**15. *Bryum canariense* Brid., Sp. Musc.** 3: 29 (1817); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 400 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 338 (1926); Andrews in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 239 (1940); Lawton, Moss Fl. Pacific Northwest 167 (1971); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 409 (1978). Type: Canary Islands, Tenerife Island, Ruddy s.n., Bory St. Vinc. (B, holo.).

*Bryum mundtii* C. Müll. in Bot. Ztg 17: 206 (1859); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 401 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 337 (1926); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 100 (1972). Syntypes: Cape: Grootvadersbosch, Mundt s.n.; Addo, Ecklon s.n., 1829; Genadendal, Breutel s.n.; Philippstown ad Katrivier, Ecklon s.n.; Zwarte Hoogdene, Ecklon s.n., May 1823; Krakamma, Ecklon s.n., July 1832; Camps Bay, Ecklon s.n., Sept. 1824.

*Bryum pervirens* C. Müll. in Rabenh. Bryoth. Eur. 28: n. 1399 (1884). Type: Cape, Somerset East, Boschberg, no. 23 Hb. MacOwen (GRA!).

*Bryum canariense* Dix. in Bull. Torrey bot. Club 43: 68 (1916); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 400 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 336 (1926). Type: Cape, Hobkirk 928, July 25 1900.

Plants medium-sized to large, solitary or loosely caespitose to caespitose, green to yellowish green or olivaceous above, yellowish brown to brown below; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* 3–22 mm tall, frequently branching by subperichaetial innovations, innovations to 14 mm long, occasionally tomentose below; rhizoids red-brown, coarsely papillose; tubers rare, 200–760  $\mu$ m, reddish brown or yellowish brown. *Leaves* comose, frequently semi-rosulate, frequently in successive comal tufts, distant and smaller to reduced below, appressed to erect or occasionally twisted dry, erect-spreading to widely spreading wet; broadly ovate to oblong, obovate-oblong or obovate, (1.7–)2.0–4.0(–6.0) mm long; apex acute to infrequently obtuse; lamina infrequently inflexed above; margins plane above, plane to recurved in lower  $\frac{1}{2}$  to  $\frac{3}{4}$ , entire to crenulate or denticulate above; border absent or indistinct. *Costa* strong, aristate, awn 100–240  $\mu$ m long, smooth to occasionally denticulate above, occasionally yellowish or reddish below; in section subround to round, ventral surface cells present, dorsal stereid band strong, stereids in 3–4 rows, dorsal surface cells incrassate to substeroid, hydroids present between guide cells and stereid band. *Upper laminal cells* rhomboidal, occasionally pitted, frequently incrassate, frequently gradually narrowed towards margin, (35–)45–80(–100)  $\mu$ m long, (11–)12–20 (–22)  $\mu$ m wide; basal cells rectangular to quadrate, pitted, occasionally yellow below.

Dioicous, frequently with sporophytes. Perichaetia terminal; leaves narrowly oblong-lanceolate to triangular, 1–3 mm long, costa aristate. *Seta* (13–)18–35(–42) mm long, yellowish or reddish to reddish brown; capsule pendulous, straight or slightly curved, oblong-cylindrical or narrowly pyriform, yellowish brown to reddish brown, urn 1.0–2.8 mm long, neck frequently wrinkled when dry, 0.6–1.5 mm long; exothelial cells irregular in shape, incrassate, smaller above; *peristome* double, exostome teeth narrowly oblong-acuminate, hyaline above, yellowish below, finely papillose, endostome segments tapering above, widely perforated, cilia 2–3, nodose to appendiculate, basal membrane high, minutely papil-

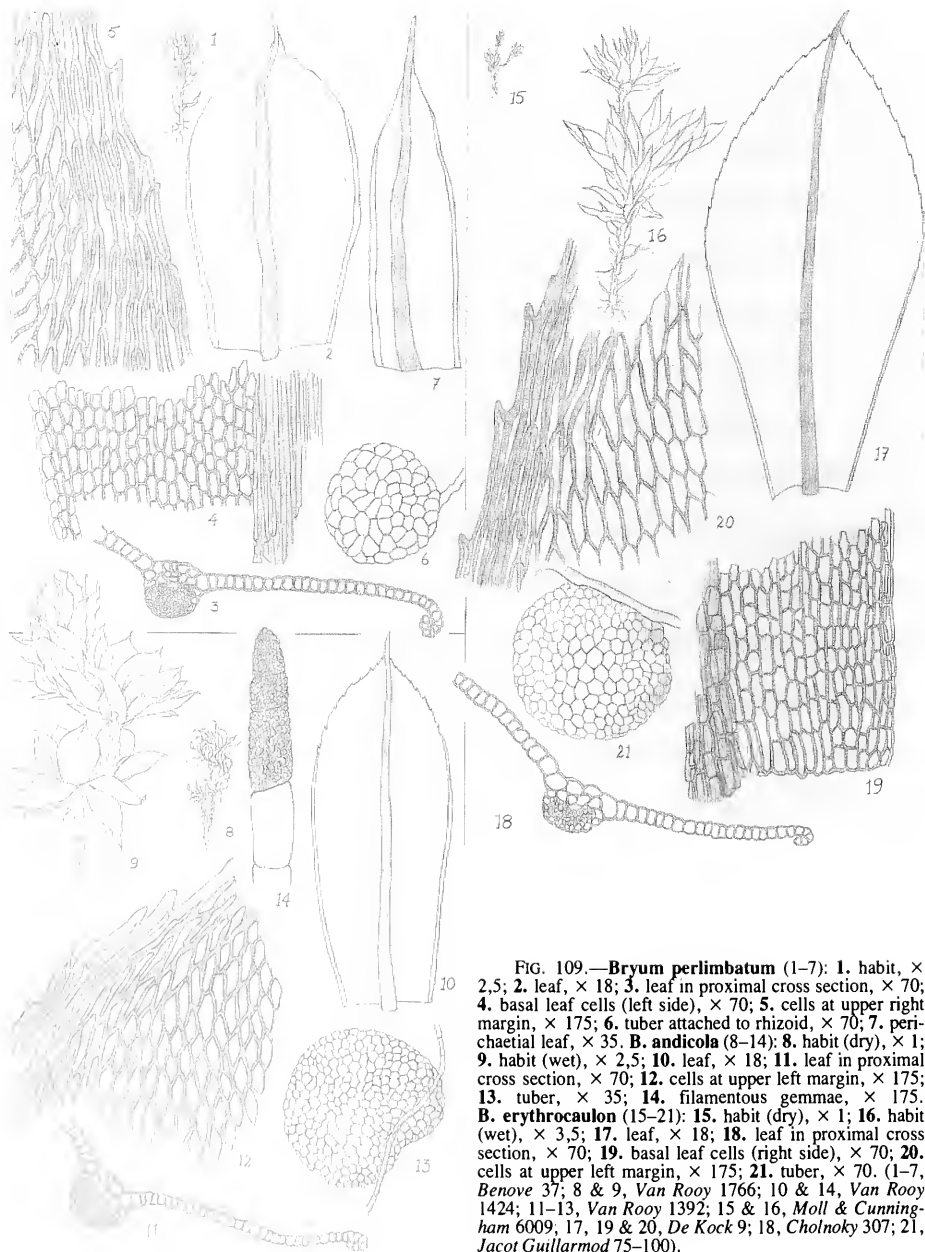
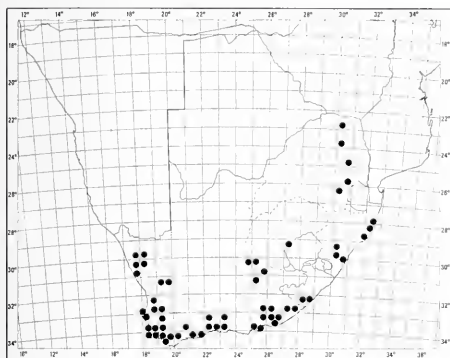


FIG. 109.—*Bryum perlimbatum* (1–7): 1. habit,  $\times 2.5$ ; 2. leaf,  $\times 18$ ; 3. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 70$ ; 4. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 70$ ; 5. cells at upper right margin,  $\times 175$ ; 6. tuber attached to rhizoid,  $\times 70$ ; 7. perichaetial leaf,  $\times 35$ . *B. andicola* (8–14): 8. habit (dry),  $\times 1$ ; 9. habit (wet),  $\times 2.5$ ; 10. leaf,  $\times 18$ ; 11. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 70$ ; 12. cells at upper left margin,  $\times 175$ ; 13. tuber,  $\times 35$ ; 14. filamentous gemmae,  $\times 175$ . *B. erythrocaulon* (15–21): 15. habit (dry),  $\times 1$ ; 16. habit (wet),  $\times 3.5$ ; 17. leaf,  $\times 18$ ; 18. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 70$ ; 19. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 70$ ; 20. cells at upper left margin,  $\times 175$ ; 21. tuber,  $\times 70$ . (1–7, Benove 37; 8 & 9, Van Rooy 1766; 10 & 14, Van Rooy 1424; 11–13, Van Rooy 1392; 15 & 16, Moll & Cunningham 6009; 17, 19 & 20, De Kock 9; 18, Cholnoky 307; 21, Jacot Guillarmod 75–100).

MAP 148.—● *Bryum canariense*

lose, yellowish; operculum mammillate or rostellate; spores (12–)15–20(–23)  $\mu\text{m}$ , finely papillose. Fig. 108: 13–19.

The species is known from Europe, North America, Atlantic Islands and northern and southern Africa. In southern Africa *B. canariense* is frequently collected in the southwestern, northwestern, southern, eastern and central Cape, eastern Orange Free State, Transkei, Natal and Zululand and rarely in eastern and northern Transvaal. Map 148.

Vouchers: Crosby & Crosby 9263; Esterhuysen 27184; Goldblatt 2123; Jacot Guillarmod 7808; Magill 4096, 6183; Oliver 7238; Smook 3480, 4054; Van Rooy 528, 939.

The plants are recognized by their leaves in successive comal tufts and the absence of a well defined leaf border. In the majority of southern African plants the laminal cells gradually narrow and elongate towards the margin.

*B. mundtii* has longer leaves and laminal cells, longer and narrower cells along the leaf margin and stronger denticulate leaf margins than the type of *B. canariense*. Although the two extremes appear distinct, a continual gradation in leaf size and shape, cell size, differentiation of border cells and denticulation, from *B. canariense* to *B. mundtii*, is evident in southern African plants. Additional separating characters were not found. Differentiation of the border cells even varies among leaves on the same plant (Oliver 7239, Barnard SAM-46150).

Plants with narrow, incrassate border cells (Schelpe 7649, Garside 6513, Van Rooy 774) can be mistaken for *B. erythrocaulon* but the laminal cells of these specimens gradually narrow towards the margin and the border is not as well defined as in *B. erythrocaulon*.

Southern African plants of *B. canariense* are frequently fruiting but tubers are rarely found.

For differences between *B. canariense* and *B. virides* see note under that species.

16. *Bryum erythrocaulon* (Schwaegr.) Brid., Mant. Musc. 119 (1819); Mohamed in J.

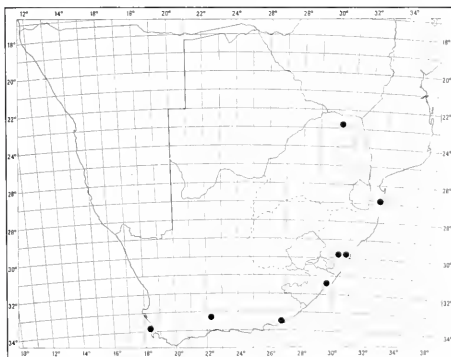
Bryol. 10: 428 (1979). Type: Mauritius, *Comerson* s.n. (G!).

*Mnium erythrocaulon* Schwaegr., Sp. Musc. Suppl. 1: 127 (1816).

Plants medium-sized to large, loosely caespitose, green or reddish green above, brown or red-brown below; terricolous or on charcoal. Stems to 20 mm tall, branching by innovations, tomentose below; rhizoids reddish brown, coarsely papillose, tubers large, (250–)350–550(–750)  $\mu\text{m}$ , yellow-brown. Leaves comose, frequently in successive comal tufts, larger above, erect or slightly twisted dry, erect-spreading and frequently rosulate wet; oblong to oblong-spathulate, 3.0–4.5 mm long; apex acute; margins plane above, recurved in lower  $\frac{1}{4}$  to  $\frac{1}{2}$ , dentate above; border 4–8 cells wide, cells sinuate, incrassate. Costa mucronate to shortly excurrent, denticulate above, frequently orange below; in section subround to round, laminal insertion ventral, ventral surface cells present, dorsal stereid band strong, stereids in 3–5 rows, dorsal surface cells incrassate, hydroids present between stereid band and guide cells. Upper laminal cells long-rhomboidal, frequently incrassate, pitted, (45–)52–73(–83)  $\mu\text{m}$  long, 12–19  $\mu\text{m}$  wide, gradually narrowed towards border; basal cells rectangular, pitted, reddish or orange below. Filamentous gemmae absent.

Sporophytes not seen. Fig. 109: 15–21.

This species is known from Madagascar, Mauritius and southern Africa. In the Flora area *B. erythrocaulon* is infrequently collected in forests and woodlands of the southern, southwestern and eastern Cape, Transkei, Natal, Zululand and northern Transvaal. Map 149.

MAP 149.—● *Bryum erythrocaulon*

Vouchers: *Cholnoky* 180b, 306, 307; *De Kock* 9; *Lambert* 12; *Moll & Cunningham* 6009; *Russell* 2672.

The leaves of *B. erythrocaulon* frequently have a reddish green tinge, are rosulate when wet and oblong to oblong-spathulate in shape. The upper laminal cells are long-rhomboidal, generally incrassate and gradually narrow towards the wide, distinctive border.

**17. *Bryum perlimbatum* Card.** in Bull. Herb. Boissier 2 (5): 1007 (1905); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 105 (1972); Mohamed in J. Bryol. 10: 449 (1979). Type: Falkland Islands, Duperney Harbour, *Skottsberg* 236 (S).

*Bryum herpetineuron* Thér. in Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat. Paris 34: 117 (1928). Type: Natal, Port Natal, Ultima Esperanza, *Benove* 37 (PC!).

Plants medium-sized, caespitose, green to yellowish green above, reddish or reddish brown below; terricolous. *Stems* 3–11 mm tall, simple or branching by subperichaetial innovations; rhizoids red-brown, densely papillose, tubers 150–550  $\mu\text{m}$ , reddish brown. *Leaves* comose, larger above, erect and twisted dry, rosulate wet; oval or broadly oblong, frequently concave, 1.5–4.0 mm long; apex acute to obtuse; margins recurved to revolute in lower  $\frac{1}{2}$  to  $\frac{3}{4}$ , smooth to denticulate above; border 4–12 cells wide, cells narrow, incrassate. *Costa* aristate, awn to 0.3 mm long, frequently reddish below; in section round, laminal insertion ventral, ventral surface cells present, dorsal stereid band strong, stereids in 4–7 rows, dorsal surface cells incrassate, hydroids present between stereid band and guide cells. *Upper laminal cells* short-rhomboidal, pitted, (30–) 40–53 (–60)  $\mu\text{m}$  long, (15–) 17–20 (–23)  $\mu\text{m}$  wide; basal cells rectangular, pitted, reddish below. Filamentous gemmae absent.

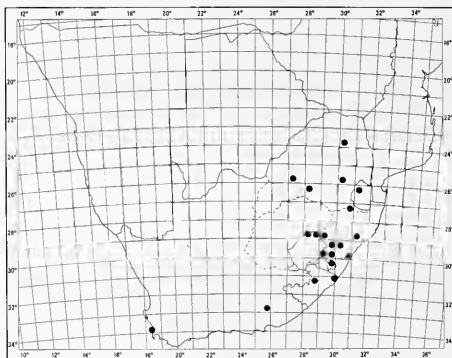
Dioicous. Sporophytes not seen. Fig. 109: 1–7.

*Bryum perlimbatum* occurs in New Zealand, South America, the Falkland Islands and southern Africa. Only one collection, the type specimen of *B. herpetineuron*, is known from the Flora area. Map 150.

Voucher: Type of synonym only.

This species can be recognized by the concave, broadly ovate or oblong leaves with wide borders.

**18. *Bryum andicola* Hook.** in Kunth, Syn. P1. Aequin. 1: 58 (1822); Mohamed in J. Bryol. 10: 421 (1979). Type: Mexico.



MAP 150.—● *Bryum andicola*  
▲ *Bryum perlimbatum*

*Bryum pumiliroseum* Dix. in Trans. R. Soc. S. Afr. 8: 203 (1920); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 336 (1926). Syntypes: Cape, Hogsback, Tjumie, 1917, *Henderson* 326, 327, 337 (BOL!).

Plants medium-sized to large, loosely caespitose, green to yellow-green above, brown to reddish brown below; terricolous and corticolous. *Stems* 3–18 (–30) mm tall, simple or branching by innovations, tomentose below; rhizoids red-brown, densely papillose, tubers large, 525–1100  $\mu\text{m}$ , reddish brown or yellow-brown. *Leaves* comose, frequently in successive comal tufts, larger above, twisted dry, rosulate above wet; elliptical to oblong or spathulate, (2.5–) 2.8–3.8 (–4.0) mm long; apex acute to occasionally obtuse; margins recurved to revolute in lower  $\frac{1}{2}$  to  $\frac{3}{4}$ , serrulate to serrate above; border 2–6 cells wide, cells sinuate, incrassate. *Costa* mucronate to excurrent as short awn, frequently denticulate above, awn to 0.3 mm long, reddish to reddish brown below; in section generally round, dorsal stereid band strong, stereids in 4–6 rows, dorsal surface cells incrassate, hydroids present between stereid band and guide cells. *Upper laminal cells* short-rhomboidal, frequently pitted, (25–) 33–45 (–50)  $\mu\text{m}$  long, (12–) 13–18 (–20)  $\mu\text{m}$  wide; basal cells rectangular to occasionally quadrate, pitted, frequently reddish to reddish brown below. Filamentous gemmae present in axils of comal leaves, highly branched, coarsely papillose, reddish brown to brown.

Dioicous, sporophytes infrequent. Perichaetia terminal, leaves oblong to lanceolate or triangular. *Seta* 15–20 mm long, yellowish to



reddish brown; capsule horizontal, pyriform, brown, slightly contracted below mouth when dry, urn 1.1–1.5 mm long, neck wrinkled when dry; exothelial cells irregularly rectangular, 4–7 rows at mouth smaller, quadrate, incrassate; *peristome* double, exostome teeth narrowly oblong-acuminate, to 0.4 mm long, finely papillose, endostome fragile, minutely papillose; operculum and calyptra not seen; spores round, 20–25  $\mu\text{m}$ , finely papillose, light brown. Fig. 109: 8–14.

*Bryum andicola* is known from North, Central and South America and surrounding islands, East Africa and southern Africa. In the Flora area the species has been collected in forests and woodlands of the southwestern and central Cape, Transkei, Natal, eastern Orange Free State, Lesotho, eastern, southern, central and northern Transvaal and Swaziland. Map 150.

Vouchers: Chohnoky 102; Magill 3536; Pienaar 33; Raven 26126; Van Rooy 1424, 1589, 1627; Wager 1155.

This species is most easily identified by the conspicuous, reddish brown filamentous gemmae in the axils of the comal leaves. The leaves which are twisted when dry and resolute when wet and the presence of large tubers will also help to distinguish *B. andicola*.

**19. *Bryum pycnophyllum* (Dix.) Mohamed** in J. Bryol. 10: 435 (1979). Syntypes: Zimbabwe [Rhodesia], Zimbabwe, *Sim* 8737; Umtali, *Eyles* 1725 (both PRE!).

*Bryum truncorum* (Brid.) Brid. var. *pycnophyllum* Dix. in S. Afr. J. Sci. 18: 321 (1922).

*Bryum truncorum* sensu Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 337 (1926).

Plants medium-sized to robust, loosely caespitose to caespitose, green to yellowish green above, brownish below; terricolous or humicolous. *Stems* 5–45 mm tall, simple or branching by innovations, densely tomentose below; rhizoids red-brown or red, coarsely papillose, tubers generally absent. *Leaves* evenly spaced along stem or comose above, frequently in successive comal tufts, larger above, twisted dry, erect-spreading wet, elliptical to obovate, (2.5–) 3.0–6.0 mm long; apex acute; margins plane above, recurved in lower  $\frac{1}{2}$  to  $\frac{3}{4}$ , denticulate to dentate above; border 2–5 cells wide, cells sinuose, incrassate, yellowish. *Costa* aristate, awn to 0.7 mm long, entire to denticulate above, yellowish; in section semi-circular or subquadrate to subrectangular, ventral surface cells present, dorsal substereid band weak to strong, dorsal surface cells incrassate or substereids, hydroids present between stereid band and guide cells. *Upper laminal cells* short-rhomboidal, frequently narrower and incrassate

towards border, pitted, (35–) 40–63 (–78)  $\mu\text{m}$  long, (18–) 20–23 (–28)  $\mu\text{m}$  wide; basal cells rectangular, pitted. Filamentous gemmae absent.

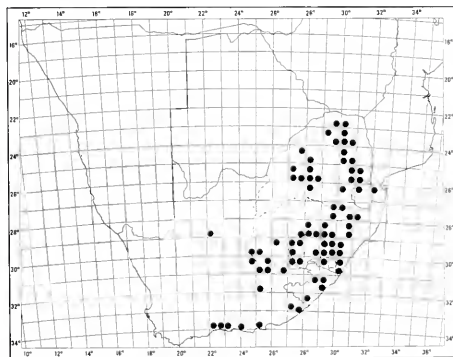
Dioicous. Perichaetia terminal, leaves narrowly oblong or triangular. *Seta* 15–30 mm long, yellowish to reddish brown; capsule horizontal, straight to curved, yellowish or reddish brown, urn 2.2–3.0 mm long, neck wrinkled dry; exothelial cells irregularly rectangular, incrassate; *peristome* double, exostome teeth oblong-acuminate, 43–58  $\mu\text{m}$  long, apex hyaline, finely papillose, endostome segments keeled, perforated, cilia 2–4, appendiculate, basal membrane high, finely papillose; operculum conic; spores 18–22  $\mu\text{m}$ , pale yellow to brown, weakly papillose. Fig. 110: 1–7.

*B. pycnophyllum* is known from Africa south of the equator and has been collected in Tanzania, Zimbabwe and South Africa. In the Flora area this species is frequently collected in the southern, eastern, central and northern Cape, Transkei, Lesotho, Orange Free State, Natal, Zululand and in the southern, eastern, central and northern Transvaal. Map 151.

Vouchers: Crosby & Crosby 7501; Magill 3520, 3807, 4885; Rankin 216; Smook 2312; Van Rooy 73, 558, 745, 1041, 1357, 1602.

When dry, this species is recognized by the twisted leaves with yellowish borders and costae. The shape of the costa is generally subrectangular in cross-section, containing a large gap of collapsed hydroids and often weak dorsal stereid band. Filamentous gemmae and tubers are generally absent.

Tubers were found in two specimens, Smook 1411 from Natal and Vahrmeijer PRE-CHI2682 from the Cape. The reddish tubers, 150–250  $\mu\text{m}$  in diameter, resemble those of *B. torquescens* and plants of *B. pycnophyllum* in the two specimens might have been mixed with that species.



MAP 151.—● *Bryum pycnophyllum*

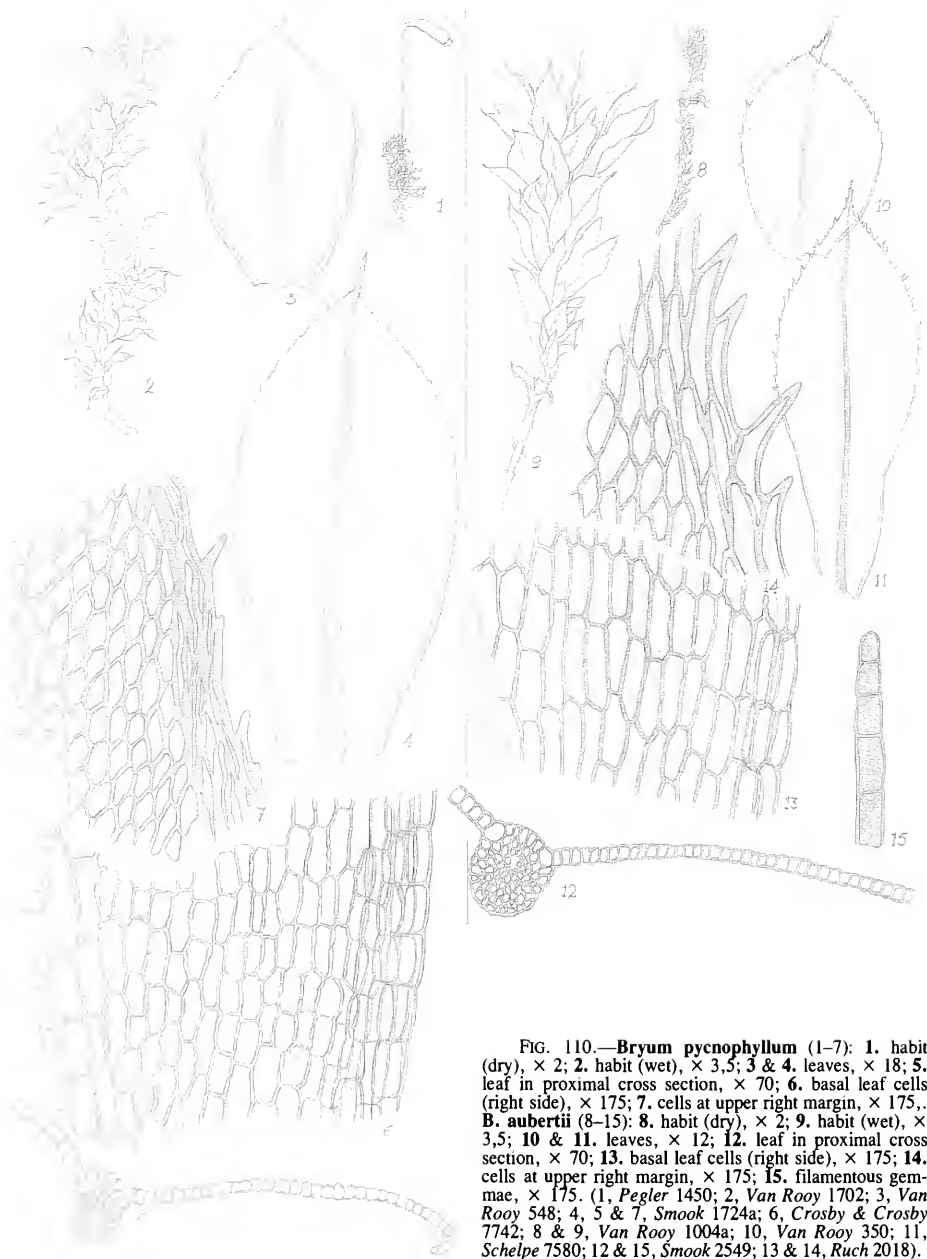


FIG. 110.—*Bryum pycnophyllum* (1–7): 1. habit (dry),  $\times 2$ ; 2. habit (wet),  $\times 3.5$ ; 3 & 4. leaves,  $\times 18$ ; 5. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 70$ ; 6. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 7. cells at upper right margin,  $\times 175$ . *B. aubertii* (8–15): 8. habit (dry),  $\times 2$ ; 9. habit (wet),  $\times 3.5$ ; 10 & 11. leaves,  $\times 12$ ; 12. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 70$ ; 13. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 14. cells at upper right margin,  $\times 175$ ; 15. filamentous gemmae,  $\times 175$ . (1, Pegler 1450; 2, Van Rooy 1702; 3, Van Rooy 548; 4, 5 & 7, Smook 1724a; 6, Crosby & Crosby 7742; 8 & 9, Van Rooy 1004a; 10, Van Rooy 350; 11, Schelpe 7580; 12 & 15, Smook 2549; 13 & 14, Ruch 2018).



More tubers must be found on the rhizoids of *B. pycnophyllum* before it can be reported as a tuber-bearing species.

Plants growing under more xeric conditions, at high altitudes and dry regions of the eastern Orange Free State, Lesotho, central and northern Cape (*Van Rooy* 548, 743; *Magill* 4635, 4637, 5839; *Smook* 2838) are generally smaller and have smaller, rounded leaves with weaker borders and denticulations. These plants still fall well within the wide range of variation in plant size and morphology displayed by *B. pycnophyllum*.

South African specimens of *B. pycnophyllum* were generally referred to *B. billardieri* Schwaegr. but that species bears large tubers, its leaves are not distinctly twisted when dry and it is not known from Africa. Specimens referred to the East African *B. voeltzkowii* Broth. are large facies of *B. pycnophyllum*.

**20. *Bryum aubertii* (Schwaegr.) Brid.,** Mant. Musc. 119 (1819); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 118 (1972). Type: Insula Franciae, *Aubert* s.n. (G, holo.!).

*Mnium aubertii* Schwaegr., Sp. Musc. Suppl. 1 (2): 132 (1816). *Rhodobryum aubertii* (Schwaegr.) Thér. in Recueil Publ. Soc. Havraise Etud. Div. 89 (2): 128 (1922); Mohamed in J. Bryol. 11: 692 (1981).

Plants large to robust, loosely caespitose, green or reddish green above, dark-green or brownish below; terri-colourous or corticolous. *Stems* 5–60 mm tall, branching by innovations, frequently tomentose; rhizoids red-brown, papillose, tubers absent. *Leaves* equidistant to comose, successive comal tufts frequently present, twisted dry, erect-spreading wet; elliptical, oblong-spathulate or oblong-acuminate, 3–6 mm long; apex acute to acuminate; margins plane above, plane to recurved below, dentate to weakly spinose in upper  $\frac{1}{2}$  to  $\frac{3}{4}$ ; border absent or 1–3 (–4) cells wide, generally inconspicuous. *Costa* short-excurrent or occasionally ending below apex, yellowish or reddish, frequently weak above; in section subrectangular, ventral surface cells present, dorsal stereid band absent, dorsal cells incrassate to substereid, hydroids present between stereid band and guide cells. *Upper laminal cells* rhomboidal, frequently pitted, (46–) 55–75 (–88)  $\mu$ m long, 20–25  $\mu$ m wide; basal cells rectangular, pitted, occasionally reddish. Filamentous gemmae frequently produced on leaf laminae, branched, yellowish brown or reddish brown, finely papillose.

Diocious. Perichaetia terminal; leaves lan-ceolate to triangular, margins entire to dentate, border absent, costa aristate. Sporophytes not known. Fig. 110: 8–15.

*Bryum aubertii* is known from Madagascar, Réunion, Mauritius, central and southern Africa. In the Flora area this

species is infrequently collected on soil, rock, humus or bark in forests and woodlands of Transkei, Natal, Zululand, eastern Orange Free State, Lesotho, southern, central and northern Transvaal and on Table Mountain in the southwestern Cape. Map 152.

Vouchers: *Crosby & Crosby* 7879; *Magill* 5712; *Retief* 733; *Smook* 1825, 2549; *Van Rooy* 121, 382, 1004a, 1665, 2226.

The species is recognized by the strongly toothed leaf margins, the weak leaf borders and the presence of filamentous gemmae on the leaf laminae. Southern African plants in general are smaller and have stronger toothed leaf margins than the type specimen. No filamentous gemmae could be found in the type specimen.

A specimen from Natal (*Van Rooy* 1527) has entire to weakly dentate leaf margins but agrees in all other characters with southern African specimens of *B. aubertii*.

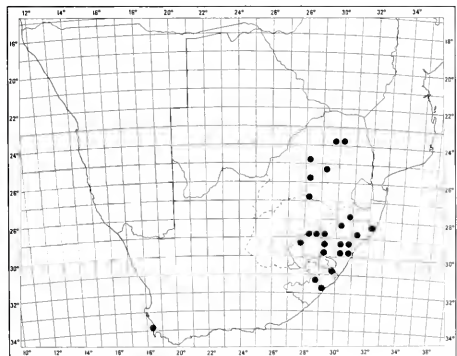
Although *B. aubertii* resembles species of *Rhodobryum*, southern African specimens are treated here because of their habit.

### Insufficiently Known Species

*Bryum condensatum* Hampe in C. Müll., Bot. Ztg 16: 155 (1858); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 329 (1926). Type: Cape, Genadendal (probably collected by Breutel). The type has not been seen. Ochi (1972) treated the species provisionally as a synonym of *B. canariense* without citing a type specimen and it is not clear whether he has seen the type or not.

*Bryum laxogemmaceum* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 75 (1899); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 394 (1924). Type: Cape, Knysna, Esternek, *Rehmann* 253 (BM, iso.). The type has not been seen. Sim (1926) considered the species to be synonymous with *B. erythrocarpum* Schwaegr. Crundwell & Nyholm (1964) noted that the isotype in British Museum is mostly *Funaria hygrometrica* and the scanty, sterile *Bryum* material is indeterminate.

*Bryum macleanum* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 74 (1899); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 394 (1924). Type: Transvaal, Lydenburg, 1891, *MacLea* in Herb. Jack. The



MAP 152.—● *Bryum aubertii*

type has not been seen. Sim (1926) treated the species as a synonym of *B. erythrocarpum* and Crundwell & Nyholm (1964) noted that the type specimen was probably destroyed with Müller's herbarium in Berlin.

*Bryum pappeanum* C. Müll. in Bot. Ztg 13: 752 (1885); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 399 (1924). Type: Cape, *Pappe* s.n., 1838. The type has not been seen. Sim (1926) suggested that this species is synonymous with *B. capillare*, and Ochi (1972) also treated it as a synonym of *B. capillare*, without having seen the type.

*Bryum polytrichoideum* C. Müll. in Bot. Ztg 17: 206 (1859). Type: Cape, Rondebosch, *Pappe* s.n. (BM, syn.). The type has not been seen. Brotherus (1924) considered the species to be closely related to *B. canariense* and Sim (1926) confused it with *B. viridescens* without having seen

the type. Ochi (1972) after seeing the type, treated it as a synonym of *B. capillare*.

*Bryum prionotes* Shaw in Cape Monthly Mag. 17: 319 (1878). Type: Cape, Katberg, s.l. Sim (1926) suggested that this is a synonym of *B. muehlenbeckii* B.S.G. without having seen the type. The Shaw collection was probably destroyed sometime after his death and attempts to locate specimens in southern African and European herbaria have been unsuccessful.

*Bryum transvaaloalpinum* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 73 (1899). *Philonotis transvaaloalpinum* (C. Müll.) Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 1: 598 (1909). Type: Transvaal, between Middelburg and Lydenburg, Dec. 1883, *Wilms* s.n. in Herb. Jack. The type has not been seen. Judging by the original description, it is likely that Sim (1926) is correct in referring this species to *Bryum alpinum*, although he had not seen the type.

## 9. RHODOBRYUM

**Rhodobryum** (*Schimp.*) *Limpr.*, Laubm. Deutschl. 2: 444 (1892); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 402 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 339 (1926); Andrews in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 241 (1940); Iwatsuki & Koponen in Acta Bot. Fenn. 96: 3 (1972); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 1015 (1974); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 430 (1978); Crum & Anderson, Moss. E. N. Amer. 1: 575 (1981). Type species: *R. roseum* (Hedw.) *Limpr.*

Plants large to robust, solitary or gregarious; terricolous or humicolous. *Stems* frequently erect from rhizomes, to 70 mm tall, simple or branching by subperichaetial innovations, tomentose; in section with central strand, inner cortical cells thin-walled, outer cortical cells smaller, incrassate. *Leaves* loosely or tightly rosulate above, distant and reduced below, spatulate or obovate; margins denticulate to dentate above, border 1–4 cells wide. *Costa* ending below apex to short excurrent; in section with ventral cells in several rows, dorsal stereid or substereid band frequently small or absent, rarely large, hydroids differentiated. *Upper laminal cells* rhomboidal, basal cells rectangular.

Dioicous, frequently polysetaceous. Perichaetia and perigonia terminal. *Seta* long; capsule horizontal to pendulous, frequently curved, generally oblong-cylindrical, frequently contracted below mouth when dry, neck frequently wrinkled when dry; stomata phaneropore; annulus present; peristome double, exostome teeth 16, oblong-acuminate, trabeculate, hyaline above; endostome segments broadly perforated, keeled, cilia appendiculate, basal membrane high; operculum conic, frequently mammillate; calyptra cucullate; spores round, smooth to minutely papillose.

This genus contains approximately 48 species and is found from the temperate to the tropical zone on all the continents, excluding Antarctica. Tropical and subtropical Africa and South America are the two major centres of diversity.

*Rhodobryum* has many characters in common with the larger species of *Bryum*, but all or a combination of the following characters will usually place plants in this genus: 1. plants robust; 2. stems erect from rhizomes; 3. upper leaves arranged in distinct rosettes with lower leaves distant and reduced; 4. costa in cross-section with ventral cells in several rows and dorsal stereid or substereid band small or absent; 5. more than one sporophyte produced from a single perichaetium.

The costal anatomy has proved to be an important taxonomic character. Cross-sections were taken from the lower third of the leaf as the costa is frequently weak above.

The four species known from southern Africa are collected on humus-rich soil or litter in forests and dense, moist woodlands.

- 1 Costa in cross-section with dorsal stereid band absent; leaf margins generally plane.....3. *R. commersonii*
- 1 Costa in cross-section with dorsal stereid or substereid band; leaf margins recurved to revolute below:

- 2 Costa in section with dorsal stereid band large; rhizomes absent ..... 1. *R. keniae*  
 2 Costa in section with dorsal stereid or substereid band small; stems frequently erect from rhizomes:  
 3 Leaves obovate-spathulate, undulate when wet; costa in section with substereid band ..... 4. *R. umbraculum*  
 3 Leaves spatulate or oblong-spatulate, flat when wet; costa in section with stereid band ..... 2. *R. roseum*

1. *Rhodobryum keniae* (C. Müll.) Broth.  
 in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 404 (1924). Type: Kenia  
 [Kenya], Von Höhnelt s.n., (H, iso.!).

*Bryum keniae* C. Müll. in Flora, Jena 73: 475 (1890);  
 Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 112 (1972); Bizot &  
 Pöcs in Acta bot. hung. 25: 256 (1979).

Plants large to robust, gregarious, green or yellowish green above, brown or reddish brown below; terricolous or humicolous. Stems erect, 5–70 mm tall, frequently branching by subperichaetial innovations, brown or reddish brown, densely tomentose; rhizoids reddish brown, densely papillose. Leaves in successive rosettes through innovation, distant and reduced below, erect and twisted dry, widespreading wet; spatulate or oblong-spatulate, 6–11 mm long; apex acute to obtuse; margins recurved to revolute in lower  $\frac{1}{4}$  to  $\frac{2}{3}$ , denticulate to dentate above; border 2–3(–4) cells wide. Costa cuspidate or short excurrent, smooth, frequently yellowish or reddish below; in section round or subround, ventrally flat or rarely concave, laminar insertion ventral, ventral cells in 2 rows, dorsal stereid band strong, stereids in 3–5 rows, dorsal surface cells incrassate, hydroids present between stereid band and guide cells. Upper laminar cells rhomboidal to short-rhomboidal, 62–85(–100)  $\mu$ m long, 22–30(–35)  $\mu$ m wide, pitted; basal cells rectangular, pitted, frequently yellowish or reddish below. Filamentous gemmae subperichaetial on stem, reddish brown, coarsely papillose.

Diocious, infrequently polysetaceous. Perichaetial, leaves triangular, apex acuminate, margins serrulate, costa aristate. Seta (27–) 30–35(–48) mm long, yellowish or reddish brown; capsule inclined to pendulous, yellowish brown or reddish brown, oblong-cylindrical, straight or slightly curved, slightly contracted below mouth when dry, urn 3–5 mm long, neck wrinkled when dry, 1–2 mm long; exothecial cells irregular in shape, incrassate, smaller at mouth; peristome teeth narrowly oblong-acuminate, yellowish brown below, hyaline above, finely papillose; endostome segments keeled, tapered above, broadly perforated, cilia 3, appendiculate, basal membrane high, yellowish, finely papillose; operculum

conic, mammillate; calyptra not seen; spores round, 12–18  $\mu$ m, weakly papillose. Fig. 111: 17–22.

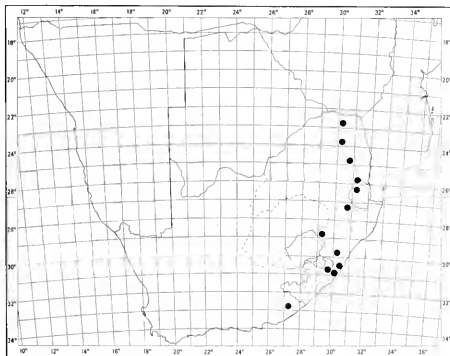
*Rhodobryum keniae* occurs in submontane and montane forests of tropical and subtropical Africa. In southern Africa this species is infrequently collected on soil or humus in forests and dense woodlands of the eastern Cape, Natal, Swaziland and eastern and northern Transvaal. Map 153.

Vouchers: Magill 3533; Manders 67; Obermeyer PRE-CH11892; Stirton 1779; Van der Schijff 6184; Van Rooy 1222, 1586; Von Breitenbach 73.

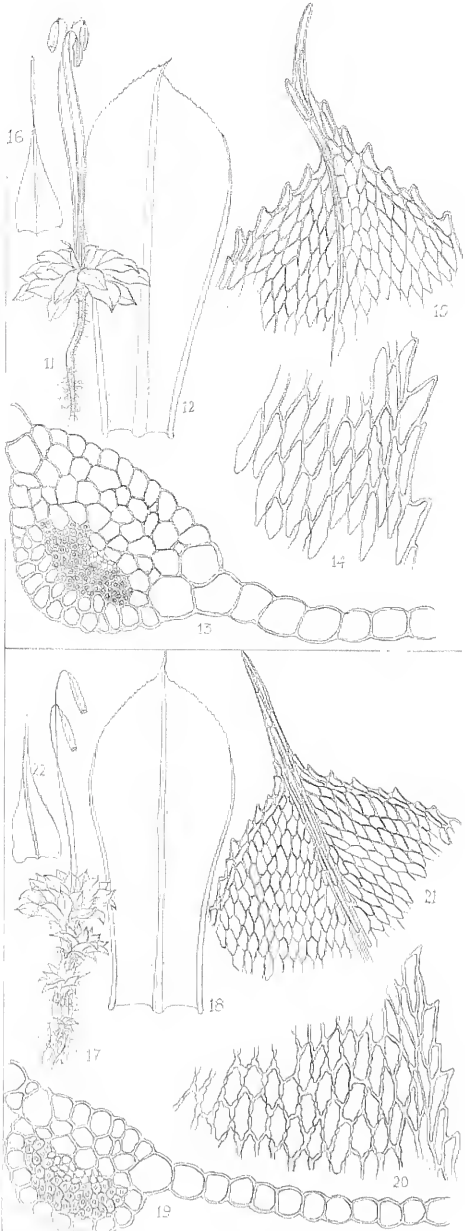
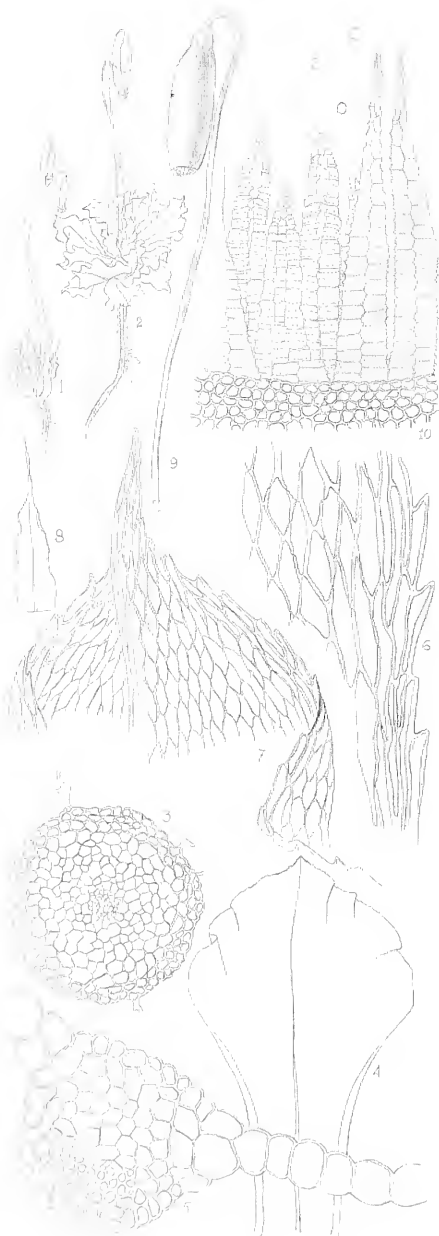
This species is similar to those *Bryum* species with larger plants in the absence of rhizomes, the costal anatomy and the arrangement of leaves in successive rosettes. *R. keniae* is occasionally polysetaceous, the upper leaves are tightly rosulate and the lower leaves are distant and reduced. It has therefore provisionally been placed in *Rhodobryum* rather than *Bryum*.

Small, yellowish brown or reddish brown, papillose, subperichaetial filamentous gemmae are present on southern African plants.

2. *Rhodobryum roseum* (Hedw.) Limpr.,  
 Laubm. Deutschl. 2: 445 (1892); Broth. in  
 Natürl. PflFam. 10: 404 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S.  
 Afr. 340 (1926); Andrews in Grout, Moss Fl.  
 N. Amer. 2: 241 (1940); Nyholm, Moss Fl.  
 Fenn. 259 (1954); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4:  
 1016 (1974); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 430  
 (1978); Crum & Anderson, Moss. E. N. Amer.  
 1: 575 (1981). Type: Europe.



MAP 153.—● *Rhodobryum keniae*





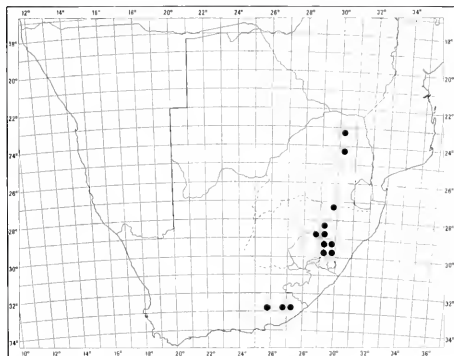
*Mnium roseum* Hedw., Sp. Musc. 194 (1801). *Bryum roseum* (Hedw.) Gaertn., Meyer & Scherb. in Oek. Techn. Fl. Wetterau 3: 104 (1802); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 111 (1972).

*Mnium spatulatum* Hornsch. in Linnaea 15: 135 (1841). *Rhodobryum spatulatum* (Hornsch.) Pócs in Bizot & Pócs in Acta bot. hung. 25: 257 (1979); Koponen, Li & Zang in Ann. Bot. Fenn. 19: 78 (1982). Type: Cape, Drège, L no. 910. 115–97 (L, lecto!), vide Touw in Lindbergia 9: 151 (1983).

*Bryum leucothrix* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 69 (1899). *Rhodobryum leucothrix* (C. Müll.) Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 404 (1924). Type: Cape, Boschberg, MacOwan 20 (GRA, iso!).

Plants large to robust, solitary or gregarious, green above, reddish brown below; terri-colous or humicolous. Stems erect from rhizomes, 10–50 mm tall, simple or occasionally branching by subperichaetial innovations, red-brown, tomentose; rhizoids reddish brown, densely papillose. Leaves distant and reduced below, rosulate above, erect and twisted dry, spreading to squarrose wet; spatulate or oblong-spatulate, 7–14 mm long; apex acute or occasionally obtuse; margins recurved to revolute in lower  $\frac{1}{4}$  to  $\frac{1}{2}$ , denticulate to dentate above; border weak, 1–2(–3) cells wide. Costa short excurrent or occasionally ending below apex, tapering above; in section sub-round or semi-crescent shaped, ventrally flat to slightly concave, laminal insertion ventral, ventral cells in 4–6 rows, dorsal stereid band small, dorsal cells generally in 2 rows, hydroids present between stereid band and ventral cells. Upper laminal cells rhomboidal, (72–) 85–112(–137)  $\mu\text{m}$  long, (25–)30–35  $\mu\text{m}$  wide, frequently pitted; basal cells rectangular, frequently pitted. Filamentous gemmae absent.

Diocious, frequently polysetaceous. Perichaetia terminal; leaves lanceolate or triangular, margins entire to denticulate above, costa forming denticulate awn. Seta 27–42 mm tall, yellowish red or reddish brown; capsule pendulous, yellowish brown, oblong-cylindrical, slightly curved, slightly contracted below mouth dry, urn 2.5–5.0 mm long, neck short; exothelial cells irregular in shape, incrassate, smaller at mouth; peristome teeth narrowly ob-



MAP 154.—● *Rhodobryum roseum*

long-acuminate, yellowish brown or orange, hyaline above, finely papillose, endostome segments keeled, tapered above, broadly perforated, cilia 2–3, appendiculate, basal membrane high, yellowish, minutely papillose; operculum conic, mammillate; spores round, 17–23  $\mu\text{m}$ , minutely papillose. Fig. 111: 11–16.

This widely distributed species is known from Europe, Asia, Japan, northern and central America and eastern and southern Africa. In southern Africa it is infrequently collected on soil or humus in forests of the eastern and central Cape, Natal and eastern and northern Transvaal. Map 154.

Vouchers: Esterhuysen 20229a; Filter 1; Junod 4019; Magill 5520; Rennie & Lambert moss no. 24; Van Rooy 1171, 1492; Young 3016.

*Rhodobryum roseum* can be recognized by its tightly rosulate leaves, the spatulate or oblong-spatulate leaf shape, recurved to revolute lower leaf margins and the costal anatomy.

Although Iwatsuki & Koponen (1972) and Koponen *et al.* (1982) listed several characters to separate *R. roseum* from *R. spatulatum* (= *R. ontariense* Kindb.), these characters are not reliable for separation of specimens in southern Africa.

The lectotype of *Mnium spatulatum* at L, selected by Touw (1983), consists mostly of *Bryum aubertii*. However, a plant affixed to the sheet above the original handwriting, closely resembles *Rhodobryum roseum*. The original collection could have been mixed and we therefore follow Ochi (1972) in including *R. spatulatum* in the synonymy of *R. roseum*.

FIG. 111.—*Rhodobryum umbraculum* (1–10): 1. habit (dry),  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit (wet),  $\times 1$ ; 3. stem in cross section,  $\times 42$ ; 4. leaf,  $\times 5$ ; 5. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 6. cells at upper right margin,  $\times 175$ ; 7. leaf apex,  $\times 42$ ; 8. perichaetial leaf,  $\times 5$ ; 9. sporophyte,  $\times 5$ ; 10. part of capsule mouth showing cells, peristome and spores  $\times 70$ . *R. roseum* (11–16): 11. habit (wet),  $\times 1$ ; 12. leaf,  $\times 5$ ; 13. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 14. cells at upper right margin,  $\times 175$ ; 15. leaf apex,  $\times 42$ ; 16. perichaetial leaf,  $\times 5$ . *R. keniae* (17–22): 17. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 18. leaf,  $\times 5$ ; 19. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 20. cells at upper right margin,  $\times 175$ ; 21. leaf apex,  $\times 42$ ; 22. perichaetial leaf,  $\times 5$ . (1–3 & 6–10, Crosby & Crosby 7905; 4 & 5, Kluge 1004; 11–16, Magill 5520; 17–21, Magill 3537; 22, Obermeyer PRE-CH11893).

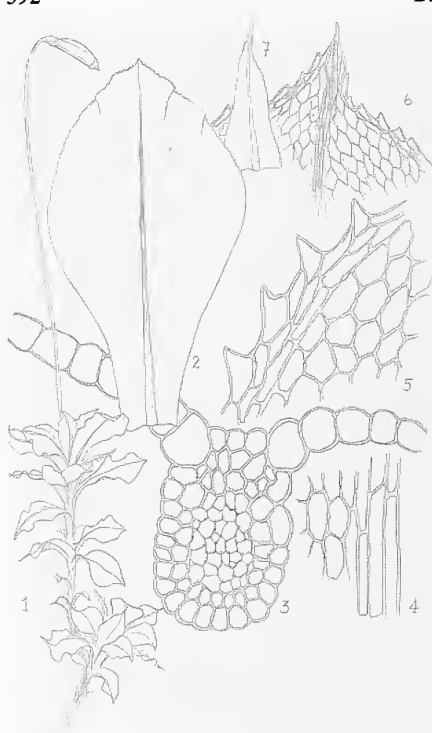


FIG. 112.—*Rhodobryum commersonii*: 1. habit (wet),  $\times 1.5$ ; 2. leaf,  $\times 5$ ; 3. costa in proximal cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 4. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 88$ ; 5. cells at upper left margin,  $\times 175$ ; 6. leaf apex,  $\times 42$ ; 7. perichaetial leaf,  $\times 5$ . (1 & 7, *Junod* 13; 2–6, *Smook & Phelan* 664).

**3. *Rhodobryum commersonii* (Schwaegr.) Par., Ind. Bryol. 115 (1898); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 404 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 340 (1926); Mohamed in J. Bryol. 11: 691 (1981). Type: Réunion, *Commerson* H-89 (H, iso.).**

*Mnium commersonii* Schwaegr., Sp. Musc. Suppl. 1 (2): 134 (1816). *Bryum commersonii* (Schwaegr.) Brid., Mant. Musc. 119 (1819); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 121 (1972).

Plants large to robust, gregarious, green above, brownish below; terricolous or humicolous. Stems frequently erect from rhizomes, to 50 mm tall, simple or occasionally branching by subperichaetial innovations, red-brown, tomentose below; rhizoids reddish brown, papillose. Leaves crowded or loosely rosulate above,

distant and smaller below, erect dry, wide-spreading to squarrose wet, undulate and slightly twisted dry, flat to weakly undulate above wet, obovate, 7–15 mm long; apex acute to obtuse; margins plane above, plane to occasionally recurved below, denticulate to dentate above; border 1–3 cells wide. Costa subpercurrent to short excurrent, frequently reddish; in section subrectangular, laminal insertion ventral, ventral cells in 3–5 rows, dorsal stereid band absent, dorsal cells thin-walled, occasionally incrassate dorsally, hydroids present in centre of costa. Upper laminal cells rhomboidal to hexagonal, pitted, (40)–67–100(–135)  $\mu$ m long, (30)–33–45(–58)  $\mu$ m wide; basal cells rectangular, pitted, occasionally reddish below. Filamentous gemmae absent.

Dioicous, infrequently polysetaceous. Perichaetia terminal, leaves lanceolate or triangular. Seta 30–57 mm long, yellowish or reddish or reddish brown; capsule horizontal to pendulous, curved, oblong-cylindrical, contracted below mouth dry, brown or reddish brown, urn 4.5–6.0 mm long, neck wrinkled dry, 1.2–2.0 mm long; exothecial cells irregular in shape, smaller at mouth, incrassate; peristome teeth oblong-acuminate or lanceolate, yellowish brown below, hyaline above, trabeculate, finely papillose, endostome segments keeled, broad below, tapered above, broadly perforated, cilia 2, appendiculate, basal membrane high, yellowish, minutely papillose; spores round, 14–18  $\mu$ m, minutely papillose. Fig. 112.

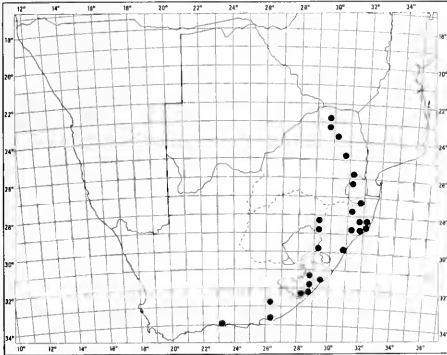
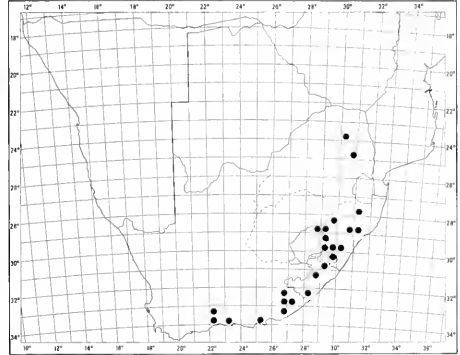
*Rhodobryum commersonii* occurs in India, Madagascar, Comoro Islands and eastern, central and southern Africa. In the Flora area this species is collected on humus or soil in forests and dense woodlands of the southern and eastern Cape, Transkei, Natal, Zululand, Swaziland and eastern and northern Transvaal. Map 155.

Vouchers: *Kemp* 1513; *Knox* 6; *Linder* 1229; *Oliver* 7153; *Russell* 2555; *Schelte* 7937; *Smook* 1533; *Smook & Phelan* 664; *Van Rooy* 1573; *Von Breitenbach* 109.

*Rhodobryum commersonii* can be distinguished from other species of *Rhodobryum* by its obovate leaves, mostly plane leaf margins, subrectangular shape of the costa in cross section and the absence of a dorsal stereid band in the costa.

**4. *Rhodobryum umbraculum* (Hook.) Schimp., ex Par., Ind. Bryol. 1122 (1898); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 404 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 339 (1926). Type: Cape, *Burchell-Hooker* 2507 (BM, lecto.), fide Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 115 (1972).**



MAP 155.—● *Rhodobryum commersonii*MAP 156.—● *Rhodobryum umbraculum*

*Bryum umbraculum* Bruch ex Hook., Musci Exot. 2: 133 (1819); Ochi in J. Fac. Educ. Tottori Univ. 23: 115 (1972).

Plants large to robust, solitary or gregarious, green or dark green above, reddish brown below; terricolous or humicolous. *Stems* erect from rhizomes, to 40 mm tall, simple or occasionally branching by subperichaetial innovations, red-brown, tomentose; rhizoids reddish brown, papillose. *Leaves* distant and reduced below, rosulate above, undulate, erect dry, widely spreading to squarrose wet; broadly obovate-spathulate, 7–15 mm long; apex generally obtuse, occasionally apiculate; margins plane above, recurved below, denticulate above; border (2–)3–4 cells wide, occasionally reddish. *Costa* ending below apex to apiculate, frequently reddish; in section subround to semicrescent shaped, ventrally slightly concave, laminal insertion ventral, ventral cells in 5–6 rows, dorsal substereid band weakly differentiated, dorsal cells incrassate, reddish, hydroids present between substereids and ventral cells. *Upper laminal cells* rhomboidal, (85–)100–150(–180)  $\mu\text{m}$  long, (35–)45–55  $\mu\text{m}$  wide, pitted, gradually narrowed towards border; basal cells rectangular, pitted. Filamentous gemmae absent.

Dioicous, polysetaceous. Perichaetia terminal; leaves oblong-acuminate or triangular,

reddish below; margins entire to denticulate; border weak or absent; costa ending below apex. *Seta* 27–32 mm long, reddish brown; capsule horizontal to pendulous, brown or reddish brown, straight or slightly curved, oblong-cylindrical, contracted below mouth dry, urn 3.0–3.5 mm long, neck 1.0–1.8 mm long, wrinkled dry; exothelial cells irregular in shape, incrassate, smaller at mouth, 1–2 rows at mouth in transverse rows; *peristome* teeth narrowly oblong-acuminate or lanceolate, yellowish brown, hyaline above, trabeculate, finely papillose, endostome segments keeled, broad below, tapered above, broadly perforated, cilia 3, appendiculate, basal membrane high, yellowish, minutely papillose; operculum conic; spores round, 15–17  $\mu\text{m}$ , essentially smooth. Fig. 111: 1–10.

*Rhodobryum umbraculum* is known from eastern and southern Africa. In the Flora area this species is collected in forests of the southern and eastern Cape, Transkei, Natal, northeastern Orange Free State, Zululand and eastern and northern Transvaal. Map 156.

Vouchers: Crosby & Crosby 7905, 8094; Jacot Guillard PRE-CH13168; Kemp 849; Magill 5217, 6011; Oliver 6722; Van Rooy 76, 1251, 1420, 2232; Von Breitenbach 12.

*Rhodobryum umbraculum* is easily recognized by its darkish green, undulate, broadly obovate-spathulate leaves and costal anatomy.



## MNIACEAE

Plants medium-sized to large, forming loose mats, dark green to yellow-green; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* erect, densely leaved above, tomentose below; central strand present; sometimes producing long-creeping, arching or prostrate, plagiotropic stolons, leaves distant. *Leaves* of stem crisped dry, spreading wet; oblong to elliptical or spatulate; stolon leaves shorter, rounded; margins generally bordered, frequently dentate, sometimes doubly dentate. *Costa* strong, guide cells present, with one or two stereid bands. *Laminal cells* generally isodiametric, smooth; marginal cells elongated.

Perichaetia terminal on erect stems, polysetaceous. *Seta* elongate; capsule erect to pendulous; peristome generally complete; operculum rostrate; calyptra small, cucullate, generally naked; spores medium-sized.

Only one of the ten genera recognized in Mniaceae is present in the Flora area. The family is primarily Northern Hemisphere in its distribution with its major species concentration in Asia.

## PLAGIOMNIUM

**Plagiomnium** *Koponen* in Ann. Bot. Fenn. 5: 145 (1968); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 439 (1978). Type: *P. cuspidatum* (Hedw.) Kop.

Fertile stems erect, radiculose, producing plagiotropic stolons. *Leaves* large, margin with unistratose border, dentate, teeth single. *Costa* with dorsal stereid band only.

A widespread genus with approximately 25 species found on soil or rock in moist or shaded habitats.

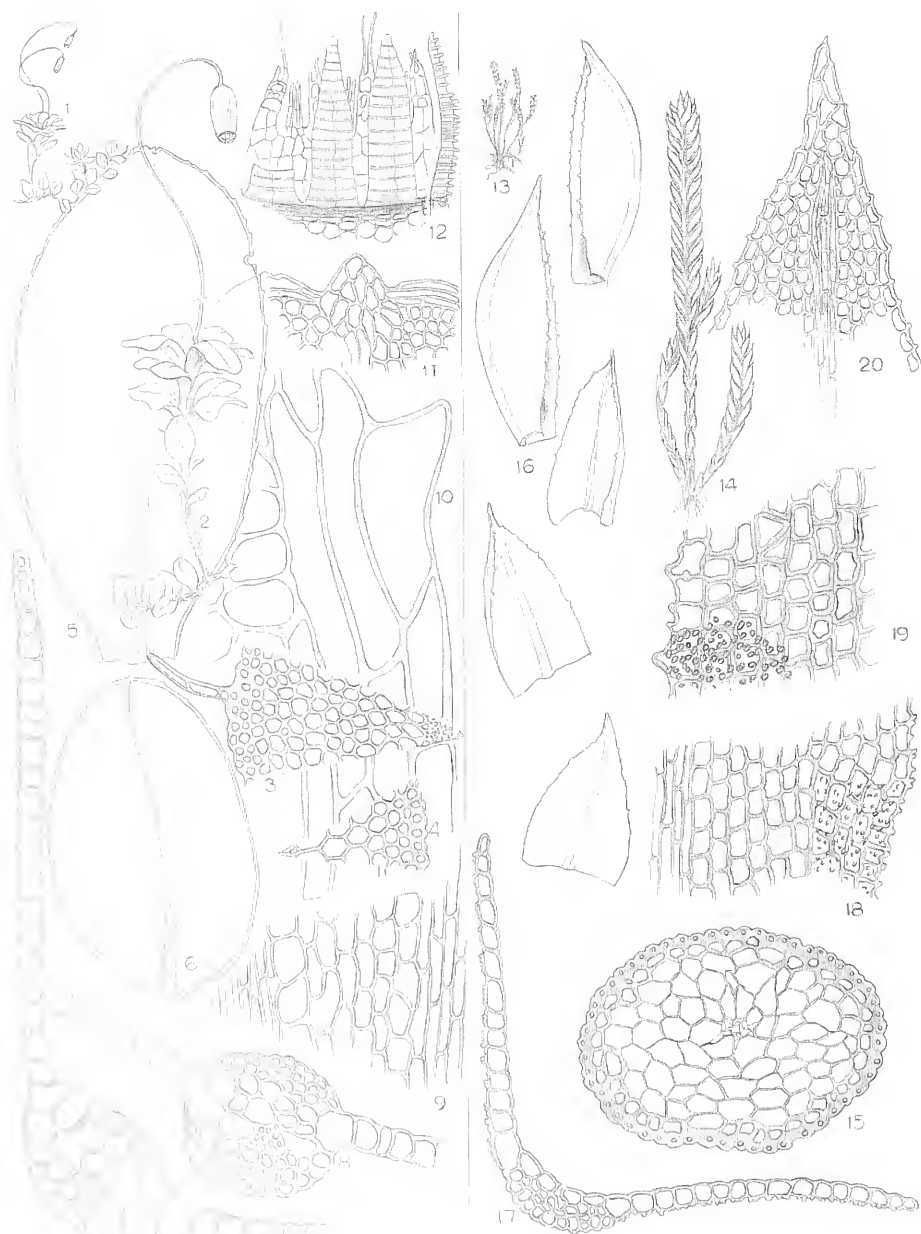
**Plagiomnium rhynchophorum** (Hook.) Kop. var. *reidii* (Dix.) Kop. in Ann. Bot. Fenn. 18: 109 (1981). Type: Natal, Town Bush, Pietermaritzburg, *Reid* sub *Sim* 7552 (BM, holo.!, PRE!).

*Mnium rostratum* Schrad. var. *reidii* Dix. in Trans. Roy. Soc. S. Afr. 8: 204 (1920); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 342 (1926).

*Mnium ecklonii* C. Müll. in Bot. Ztg 13: 749 (1855); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 415 (1924). Type: Cape, Winterberg, *Ecklon* s.n., 1825.

Plants medium-sized to large, in loose mats, dark green; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* erect, to 40 mm high, radiculose, densely leaved above; in section round, central strand large, cortical cells in 8–10 rows, large, thin-walled, becoming smaller and thickened toward margin. Plagiotropic stolons arising from various parts of erect stem, long creeping with leaves distant, anchored to substrate by rhizoid tufts; in section rounded, central strand small, inner cortical cells in 3–5 rows, large, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in 2 rows, smaller, thickened. *Stem leaves* larger and crowded toward apex, somewhat contorted dry, wide-spreading wet, undulate; oblong to oblong-spa-

thulate or narrowly elliptical, 5–6 mm long; apex rounded to truncate or emarginate, mucronate; base narrow, slightly decurrent; margins plane, dentate to denticulate, occasionally entire. *Costa* strong below, tapering to apex, short excurrent as mucro; in proximal section elliptical, guide cells 4–6, large, thin-walled, ventral cells in 4 rows, first row above guide cells large, thin-walled, 3 outer rows smaller, incrassate, dorsal stereid band in small group of  $\pm 12$  cells in centre of costa, dorsal cells in 2–3 rows, larger, incrassate; in distal section rounded, guide cells large, distinct, dorsal stereid band absent, ventral and dorsal cells similar, each in 2 rows, thickened. *Stolon leaves* distant, somewhat scattered along stolon; orbicular to broadly elliptical, (1–)2–4 mm long; apex rounded-mucronate; margins plane, entire to serrate, strongly bordered; costa as in stem leaves. *Laminal cells* rounded, collenchymatous, quadrate to hexagonal or short-rectangular to short-rhomboidal, mostly 1–2:1, smooth, cell walls yellowish; extreme basal cells rectangular; marginal cells strongly differentiated, in 3–4 rows, elongate,  $\pm$  vermiculate, thickened, yellowish; marginal teeth of 1–3 shorter cells.

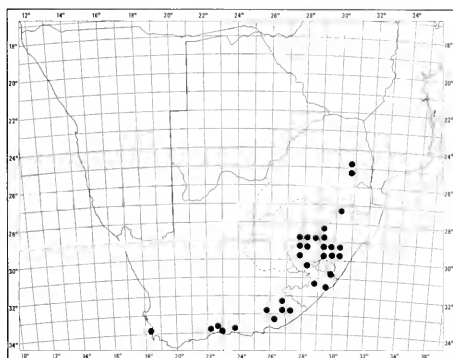


Syncoicous. Perichaetia terminal on erect stems, polysetaceous; leaves similar to upper stem leaves. *Seta* erect, 14–16(–20) mm long, yellowish above, reddish below, arcuate distally; capsule horizontal to pendulous, ovate to cylindrical-ovate, 3.5–4.5 mm long, yellowish; exothelial cells quadrate to subhexagonal, 2 rows at mouth transversely rectangular; stomata scattered on lower urn, cryptopore; *peristome* double, reddish yellow, exostome teeth 16, triangular, 0.5–0.6 mm long, strongly trabeculate, endostome yellowish, finely papillose, basal membrane to 0.15 mm high, segments alternating with teeth, weakly keeled, perforated above, cilia 3, as long as segments; operculum long rostrate; spores rounded, 25–27  $\mu$ m, yellowish, essentially smooth. Fig. 113: 1–12.

A member of the widespread *P. rostratum* complex, *P. rhynchophorum* is known from Asia, India and Africa. The variety *P. rhynchophorum* var. *reidii* is widespread in moist forests, woodlands and grasslands in the southern parts of the Cape Province, Transkei, Natal, eastern Orange Free State, Lesotho and the escarpment of the eastern Transvaal. Map 157.

Vouchers: *Crosby & Crosby* 7667; *Jacot Guillarmod* 6058; *Lambert* 4; *Magill* 4369, 5553; *Van Rooy* 476, 1444, 2826.

The dark green mats formed by plagiotropic stolons with distant, rounded leaves should quickly place most southern African specimens of *Plagiomnium*. Specimens



MAP 157.—● *Plagiomnium rhynchophorum* var. *reidii*

with erect, fertile stems almost always have associated plagiotropic stolons. Dried fertile stems of *Plagiomnium* bear some resemblance to *Atrichum* P. Beauv., however in the Flora area specimens can easily be separated on leaf shape or presence of the ventral costal lamellae produced by *Atrichum*.

The southern African taxon has for some time been referred to *P. rostratum* (Hook.) Kop. (= *Mnium rostratum*) and a broader interpretation of that species (cf. Gangulee, 1974) would certainly include the southern African specimens. Koponen (1972) has indicated however, that the *P. rostratum* complex can be divided. It was therefore decided to treat the southern African specimens as a variety of *P. rhynchophorum* at this time.

FIG. 113.—*Plagiomnium rhynchophorum* var. *reidii* (1–12): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 2.5$ ; 3. portion of stem in cross section,  $\times 170$ ; 4. portion of plagiotropic stolon in cross section,  $\times 170$ ; 5. upper stem leaf,  $\times 12$ ; 6. stolon leaf,  $\times 12$ ; 7. proximal stem leaf in cross section,  $\times 170$ ; 8. distal cross section of stem leaf costa,  $\times 170$ ; 9. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 10. cells at upper stem leaf margin,  $\times 700$ ; 11. stem leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 12. part of capsule mouth showing peristome, and side view of exostome tooth at right,  $\times 70$ . *Eustichia longirostris* (13–20): 13. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 14. habit,  $\times 5$ ; 15. stem cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 16. leaves,  $\times 70$ ; 17. leaf in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 18. basal leaf cells, papillae partly shown (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 19. upper laminal cells at left margin, papillae partly shown,  $\times 700$ ; 20. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ . (1–12, *Rennie* 938; 13–20, *Cholnoky* 932).





## EUSTICHIACEAE

Plants slender, forming dense tufts, light green; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* frequently elongate; central strand present. *Leaves* distichous, keeled, ovate-cuspidate; margins erose-denticulate. *Costa* short excurrent; in section cells weakly differentiated, mostly stereids. *Laminal cells* small, papillose.

*Seta* elongate; capsule suberect; exostome absent, endostome of 16 segments, weakly perforated, vertically striolate; operculum rostrate; calyptra cucullate.

The family consists of a single genus, *Eustichia*, that occurs at high altitudes in Central and South America and Africa.

## EUSTICHIA

***Eustichia* Mitt.** in J. Linn. Soc., Bot. 12: 603 (1869); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 421 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 287 (1926); Bartram in Fieldiana 25: 185 (1949). Type species: *E. longirostris* (Brid.) Brid.

With characters of family.

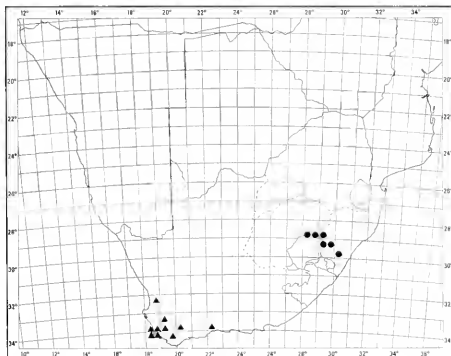
The genus contains 6 species; all except *E. longirostris*, the most widely distributed species, are restricted to the Americas. In southern Africa the genus is found at high altitude in the Drakensberg.

***Eustichia longirostris* (Brid.) Brid.**, Bryol. Univ. 2: 789 (1827); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 421 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 287 (1926). Type: Bourbon.

*Pterigynandrum longirostrum* Brid., Mant. Musc. 131 (1819). *Diplostichum longirostre* (Brid.) Mont. in Annls Sci. nat., bot. ser. 3, 4: 117 (1845).

*Diplostichum africanum* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 53 (1899). *Eustichia africana* (C. Müll.) Par., Ind. Bryol. Supp. 152 (1900); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 421 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 287 (1926). Type: Orange Free State, above Kadziberg, Rehmann 279 (PRE!).

Plants small but occasionally elongated, loosely caespitose, light green; terricolous. *Stems* up to 50 mm long, mostly buried, exposed chlorophyllose region 10–20 mm long, irregularly branched, radiculose below; in section subround, central strand present, inner cortical cells in 2–3 rows, large, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in 2 rows, stereids reddish yellow. *Leaves* complanate and distichous, conduplicate to carinate-concave, crowded to somewhat distant, appressed but little altered dry, erect wet; ovate-cuspidate; margins plane, erose-denticulate by projecting cell ends, frequently with adjoining cells projecting to form stronger tooth. *Costa* short excurrent, reflexed; in section cells not strongly differentiated, consisting of a single or double row of stereids with dorsal and ventral surface cells slightly larger and in-crassate or more strongly thickened on outer wall. *Laminal cells* subquadrate to short-rectangular, thickened, mostly 1–2 : 1, papillose, cells with 3–4 low, blunt papillae over dorsal



MAP 158.—● *Eustichia longirostris*  
▲ *Pyrrhobryum vallis-gratiae*

surface, ventral surface smooth; basal cells rectangular.

Sporophyte not known from southern Africa. Fig. 113: 13–20.

Collected at high altitudes in South America, southern Africa and the East African Islands. In the Flora area the species is known from subalpine grasslands of the Drakensberg of Lesotho, Natal and the Orange Free State. Map 158.

Vouchers: *Cholnoky* 932; *Esterhuysen* 26174; *Magill* 5513.

The slender, light green plants, with distichous, keeled leaves, form dense tufts on soil among rocks. The stems are frequently very long and the lower buried portions are yellowish brown and held together by interwoven rhizoids.

*Eustichia africana*, described from the Kadziberg in the northeastern Orange Free State is a depauperate form of this species.



## RHIZOGONIACEAE

Plants small to large, forming loose tufts, yellowish green to dark green; growing on various substrates. *Stems* erect, simple or highly branched, occasionally with stipe-like lower portion and densely leaved upper portion, matted with dense tomentum at base or throughout lower stem; in section with central strand. *Leaves* distichous or spirally arranged, margins frequently thickened, often prominently toothed, sometimes doubly so, base occasionally decurrent. *Costa* strong, often spinose dorsally; in section with guide cells and dorsal and ventral stereid bands. *Laminal cells* isodiametric, incrassate.

Autoicous or dioicous. Perichaetia on short lateral branches at base of stem or above, leaves differentiated. *Seta* erect, generally very long; capsules erect to inclined, short-necked; peristome double, complete; operculum conic to conic-rostrate; calyptra cucullate; spores small.

A family of 9 genera confined mostly to the Southern Hemisphere. The family is recognized by its isodiametric laminal cells, generally differentiated and toothed leaf margins, strong costa, and basal or occasionally lateral perichaetia. The peristome is generally double and complete, however two genera, *Hymenodon* Hook. f. & Wils. and *Hymenodontopsis* Herz. lack exostome teeth. Only a single genus, *Pyrrhobryum*, is present in southern Africa.

## PYRRHOBRYUM

***Pyrrhobryum* Mitt.** in J. Linn. Soc., Bot. 10: 174 (1868), emend. Manuel, Cryptogamie 1: 68 (1980). Lectotype: *P. spiniforme* (Hedw.) Mitt., fide Manuel (1980).

*Rhizogonium* Brid. p.p., Bryol. Univ. 2: 644 (1827); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 342 (1926).

Manuel (1980) separated the genus *Pyrrhobryum* from *Rhizogonium* on the basis of spirally arranged leaves with multistratose borders, doubly toothed leaf margins, toothed dorsal costa and capsules with distinct necks. Both of the species in southern Africa belongs to the segregate genus of 28 species found primarily in the Southern Hemisphere. The widespread species *P. spiniforme* extends northward into southern North America and Asia.

- 1 Stems branching above; leaves appressed when dry, ovate-lanceolate, to 2 mm long..... 1. *P. vallis-gratiae*  
1 Stems simple; leaves crisped when dry, linear-lanceolate, 4–8 mm long ..... 2. *P. spiniforme*

**1. *Pyrrhobryum vallis-gratiae* (Hampe)**  
**Manuel** in Cryptogamie 1: 70 (1980). Type:  
Cape, Gnadenthal, *Breutel* s.n. (BM, holo.!).

*Mnium vallis-gratiae* Hampe in Bot. Ztg 17: 205 (1859).  
*Rhizogonium vallis-gratiae* (Hampe) Hampe ex Jaeg. in  
Verh. St. Gall. naturw. Ges. 1873–74: 225 (1875); Broth.  
in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 428 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 344  
(1926).

Plants small to medium-sized, caespitose, dark green or yellow-green with age; terricolous, saxicolous or corticolous. *Stems* 6–30 mm long, branching above short stipe, tomentose at base, stipe dark brown, naked or with small, distant, scale leaves; in section angular, central strand present, inner cortical cells in 3–4 rows, thickened, outer cortical cells stereid, in 2 rows, reddish. *Leaves* appressed dry, erect-spreading wet; ovate-lanceolate, 1.8–2.0 mm long; apex acuminate; margins plane, doubly toothed above mid-leaf, bistratose at base, multistratose above; in section forming small knob, 3–4 cells in diameter. *Costa* percurrent, ventral surface smooth, cells rounded-quadrate, dorsal surface sparsely spinose above mid-leaf, cells short-rectangular; in proximal section elliptical, guide cells 6–8, thickened, ventral stereid band 2 cells thick, dorsal stereid band 3 cells thick, ventral and dorsal surface cells similar, thickened; in distal section subtriangular, guide cells 4, thickened, ventral stereid band 1–2 cells thick, dorsal stereid band 2 cells thick, ventral and dorsal surface



FIG. 114.—*Pyrrhobryum vallis-gratiae* (1–12): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 2.5$ ; 3. part of stem in cross section,  $\times 350$ ; 4. leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 5. leaf in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 6. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 7. median leaf cells,  $\times 700$ ; 8. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 9. cells at upper right margin,  $\times 700$ ; 10. perigonal leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 11. perichaetial leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 12. part of capsule mouth showing peristome,  $\times 175$ . *P. spiniforme* (13–23): 13. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 14. habit,  $\times 2$ ; 15. part of stem in cross section,  $\times 350$ ; 16. leaf,  $\times 27$ ; 17. leaf cross section, proximal,  $\times 175$ ; 18. leaf cross section, distal,  $\times 175$ ; 19. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 20. laminal cells at upper right margin,  $\times 700$ ; 21. median leaf cells,  $\times 700$ ; 22. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 23. portion of peristome,  $\times 120$ . (1–12, *Esterhuysen* 26387; 13–23, *Magill* 5234).

cells similar, thickened. *Laminal cells* rounded, subquadrate, incrassate, somewhat irregular in size and shape, mostly 1:1, smooth; basal cells subquadrate, thickened.

Dioicous. Plants similar; perigonia gemmate, on short, lateral branches; leaves oval, abruptly subulate, 1 mm long, margins weakly toothed above. Perichaetia lateral on short branches; leaves oblong to elliptical, abruptly subulate, 2.5–3.0 mm long; margins with single teeth in subula; lower laminal cells rectangular, somewhat sinuate, rounded and subquadrate above mid-leaf. *Seta* 15–20 mm long, yellowish; capsule inclined to horizontal, arcuate-clavate, 2 mm long, reddish yellow; exothelial cells subhexagonal, incrassate; stomata present at base of urn, phaneropore; annulus present; *peristome* double, exostome teeth triangular, 0.5 mm long, brownish yellow, with zig-zag median line, striate below, papillose above, endostome fragile, light yellow, weakly papillose, basal membrane high, segments as high as teeth, narrowly slit along keel, cilia shorter, 1–2; operculum conic with very short apiculus, cells not twisted; calyptra not seen; spores round, 20–25  $\mu$ m, green, spiculate. Fig. 114: 1–12.

Endemic to southern Africa, *P. vallis-gratae* is found in montane or kloof forests of the southwestern and southern Cape. Map 158.

Vouchers: Brenan M2750; Crosby & Crosby 8154; Esterhuysen 19182; Magill & Schelpe 4059, 4074.

The species is recognized by its doubly toothed, multistratose leaf margins, spinose dorsal costal surface and isodiametric laminal cells. In comparison with *P. spiniforme*, the leaves of *P. vallis-gratae* are much shorter and appressed when dry, giving the plants a julaceous appearance. In addition the perichaetia are borne on short lateral branches on the upper part of the stem, while in *P. spiniforme* the perichaetia are borne at the base of the stems.

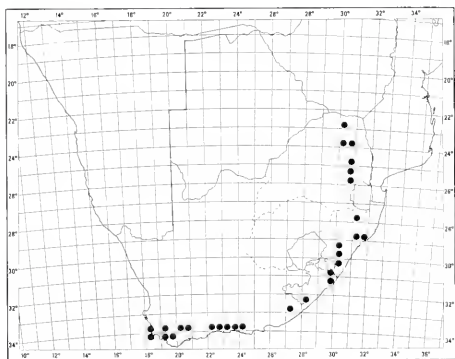
2. *Pyrrhobryum spiniforme* (Hedw.) Mitt. in J. Linn. Soc., Bot. 10: 174 (1868); Manuel in Cryptogamie 1: 69 (1980). Type: Jamaica.

*Hypnum spiniforme* Hedw. Sp. Musc. 236 (1801). *Mnium spiniforme* (Hedw.) C. Müll., Syn. Musc. 1: 175 (1848). *Rhizogonium spiniforme* (Hedw.) Bruch ex Krauss in Flora 29: 134 (1846); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 428 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 344 (1926); Andrews in Grout,

Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 260 (1933); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 1068 (1974).

Plants medium-sized, caespitose, dark green to yellow-green; terricolous, saxicolous or corticolous. *Stems* 10–50 mm long; generally simple, radiculose at base, lower stem forming a short, naked, dark brown stipe, when young with distant scale leaves; in section angular, central strand large, inner cortical cells in 6–8 rows, incrassate, outer cortical cells in 2–3 rows, strongly thickened, reddish. *Leaves* crisped dry, spreading wet; linear-lanceolate to lanceolate, (3–)5–8 mm long; apex acuminate; margins plane, doubly toothed by clear, sharp teeth above base, bistratose below, multistratose above, in section forming knob, 3–4 cells in diameter. *Costa* percurrent, ventral surface smooth, cells quadrate to short-rectangular, dorsal surface with distant spines, cells short-rectangular to quadrate; in proximal section elliptical, guide cells small, 6–8, incrassate, ventral stereid band strong, 3–4 cells thick, dorsal stereid band 2–3 cells thick, ventral and dorsal surface cells slightly larger, incrassate; in distal section subtriangular, guide cells 4–6, incrassate, ventral stereid band 2–3 cells thick, dorsal stereid band 2–3 cells thick, ventral and dorsal surface cells slightly larger, incrassate. *Laminal cells* somewhat variable in size and shape, rounded, quadrate to subhexagonal, mostly 1(–2):1, thickened, smooth; basal cells quadrate.

Synoiuous. Paraphyses numerous, filiform. Perichaetia on short lateral branch at base of vegetative shoot; leaves obovate to elliptical, abruptly constricted to short subula, 1.5–2.0 mm long, margins serrate in subula, cells fusiform, mostly 10:1, incrassate. *Seta* erect to curved, 10–50 mm long, reddish yellow; capsule inclined to horizontal, clavate-arcuate, to 3 mm long, reddish yellow, gradually narrowing to a short neck, exothelial cells short-rectangular, somewhat shorter at mouth, reddish; stomata present on neck, phaneropore; annulus present; *peristome* double, yellowish, exostome teeth triangular, 0.6–0.7 mm long, with weak median zig-zag line, striate below, coarsely papillose above, endostome fragile, light yellow, weakly papillose, basal membrane high, segments as high as teeth, slit along keel, cilia shorter, 1 or 2; operculum obliquely rostrate, beak to 1.5 mm long; calyptra not seen; spores round, 20–25  $\mu$ m, green, spiculate. Fig. 114: 13–23.



MAP 159. — ● *Pyrrhobryum spiniforme*

Although previously considered a widespread Southern Hemisphere species, recent authors (Scott & Stone, 1976; Sainsbury, 1955) have questioned its presence in Australia and New Zealand. In southern Africa the species is found in forests of the southwestern, southern and eastern Cape, Transkei, Natal, Zululand and the eastern and northern Transvaal. Map 159.

Vouchers: Crosby & Crosby 13395; Magill 5234, 6040; Schelpe 7862; Van Rooy 829; Von Breitenbach 79.

This species is easily recognized by its stem that consists of a lower,  $\pm$  naked stipe-like portion with scattered scale leaves and an unbranched, densely leaved upper portion. The long, narrow, strongly toothed leaves are crisped when dry, thus separating it from the other southern African species. *Pyrrhobryum spiniforme* is closely related to the dioicous Australian species *P. paramattense* (C. Müll.) Manuel (cf. Scott & Stone, 1976, as *Rhizogonium*).



## AULACOMNIACEAE

Plants medium-sized, in tufts, dark green to yellowish green, growing on a variety of substrates. *Stems* erect, branched, tomentose; central strand present. *Leaves* larger above, ovate-lanceolate, cuspidate; margins plane, irregularly toothed above. *Costa* short-excurrent; in section with guide cells and two stereid bands. *Laminal cells* small, irregularly isodiametric, incrassate, smooth.

Dioicous. Perichaetia terminal. *Seta* elongate; capsule erect, cylindrical, striate; peristome double, exostome teeth papillose with median zig-zag line, endostome complete, segments keeled, as long as teeth, cilia single, shorter than teeth; operculum conical; calyptra cucullate; spores small.

The family contains two genera, *Aulacomnium* and *Leptotheca*; only the latter is known from southern Africa. Two very widely distributed species of *Aulacomnium* are known from eastern Africa, *A. palustre* (Hedw.) Swaegr. and *A. turgidum* (Wahlenb.) Swaegr.; they may be separated from *Leptotheca* by their sharply papillose leaf cells and costa ending below the leaf apex.

## LEPTOTHECA

***Leptotheca* Swaegr.**, Sp. Musc. Suppl. 2: 135 (1824); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 440 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 299 (1926); Sainsb., N. Zeal. Mosses 287 (1955). Type species: *L. gaudichaudii* Swaegr.

With characters of family.

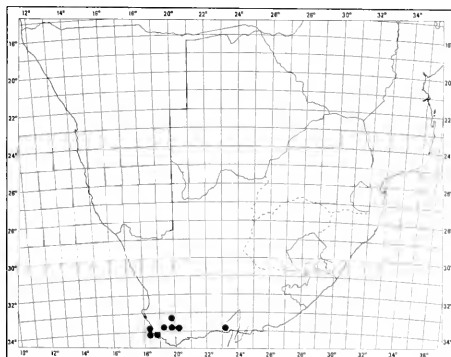
The genus contains 4 species, two endemic to the Americas, one Australian and *L. gaudichaudii* which is known from southern South America, southern Africa, Australia and New Zealand.

***Leptotheca gaudichaudii* Swaegr.**, Sp. Musc. Suppl. 2: 135 (1824); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 440 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 300 (1926); Sainsb., N. Zeal. Mosses 287 (1955); Scott & Stone, Moss. S. Aust. 306 (1976). Type: Australia.

*Aulacomnium gaudichaudii* (Swaegr.) Mitt. in Hooker's J. Bot. Kew Gdn Misc. 8: 262 (1856).

Plants medium-sized, caespitose, light green to dark green, glossy; terricolous, saxicolous or corticolous. *Stems* 10–30 mm long, irregularly branched, radiculose below; in section subround, central strand very small, inner cortical cells large, in 3–4 rows, weakly thickened, outer cortical cells stereids, in 2 rows, reddish. *Leaves* appressed and  $\pm$  curved dry, erect-spreading wet; ovate-lanceolate, 2–4 mm long; apex acute, cuspidate; margins plane, serrate above mid-leaf. *Costa* short-excurrent; in section subround, guide cells 4–6, strongly thickened, ventral stereid band 1 cell thick, ventral surface cells substereids, dorsal stereid band 2 cells thick, dorsal surface cells substereids.

reids. *Laminal cells* variable in size and shape, rounded to subquadrate, incrassate, mostly 1: 1, smooth; basal cells slightly larger, rounded-rectangular, thickened. *Gemmae* infrequently produced, axillary in upper leaves and at apex, filamentous, 12–14 cells long, yellow-brown.



MAP 160.—● *Leptotheca gaudichaudii*

Sporophyte not known from southern Africa. Fig. 115.

*Leptotheca gaudichaudii* is known from Patagonia, Terra del Fuego, Falkland Islands, southern Australia, Tasmania, New Zealand and southern Africa. In the Flora area the species is restricted to rock recesses and crevices in the mountain fynbos of the southwestern and southern Cape. Map 160.

Vouchers: *Brenan* M2770; *Esterhuysen* 20038; *Magill* 5933, 6338.

The glossy plants with ovate-lanceolate, cuspidate leaves and small, smooth and incrassate leaf cells will help to place specimens of *L. gaudichaudii*. Plants with gemmae are infrequently found in southern Africa, however when present the copious production of the long, brown, filamentous gemmae, in the axils of the upper leaves, is very obvious.

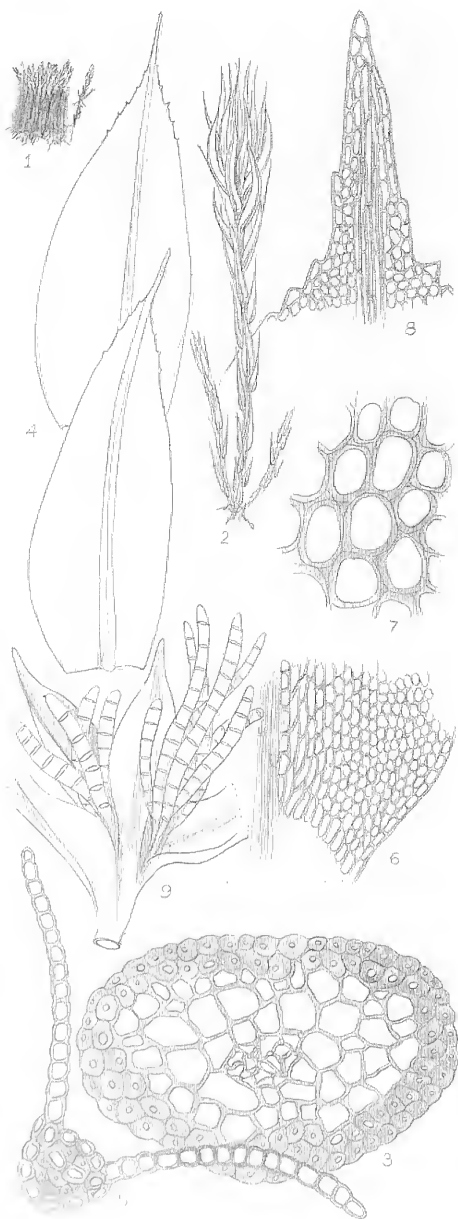


FIG. 115.—*Leptotheca gaudichaudii*: 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 10$ ; 3. stem in cross section,  $\times 280$ ; 4. leaves,  $\times 50$ ; 5. leaf in cross section,  $\times 220$ ; 6. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 7. median leaf cells,  $\times 700$ ; 8. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 9. portion of stem showing axillary, filamentous gemmae,  $\times 87$ . (1–9, *Esterhuysen* 30969a).

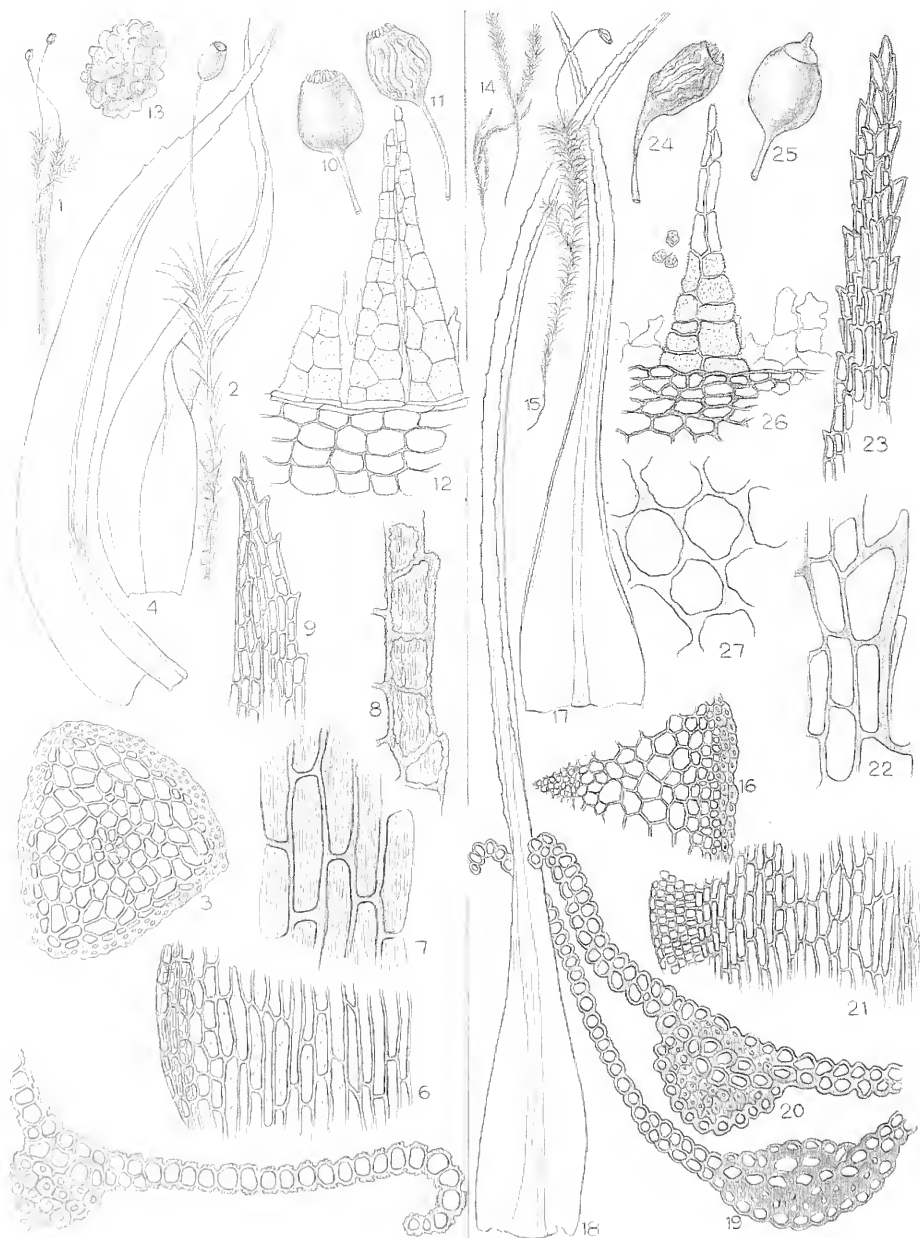
## BARTRAMIACEAE

Plants small to large, occasionally robust, caespitose; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stem* erect, generally branching by subperichaetial innovation; central strand present, epidermis differentiated, cells large, thin-walled, fragile. *Leaves* lanceolate to ovate, occasionally broader, lamina infrequently bistratose; apex acuminate to subulate, or infrequently acute to obtuse or rounded; base scarcely differentiated or strongly differentiated with lamina reflexed above; margins plane to recurved, entire to crenulate or serrate, frequently doubly so. *Costa* percurrent to short-excurrent, rarely ending just below apex. *Laminal cells* rectangular to linear, generally incrassate, papillose or prorate, papillae centered over lumen or displaced toward end of cell; basal cells rectangular or quadrate, thin-walled, generally smooth.

Autoicous or dioicous. Perichaetia terminal, frequently overgrown by subperichaetial branches. *Seta* elongate, erect; capsule erect to inclined or horizontal, urn globose, smooth or rarely with wart-like projections, rugulose to furrowed or sulcate dry; peristome absent or present, single or double, endostome with segments and cilia or frequently rudimentary; operculum convex to conic or rostrate; calyptra cucullate, quickly lost; spores reniform or rounded, papillose or warty.

Eight of the ten genera of Bartramiaceae are known from southern Africa. Members of the family are recognized by the generally dull appearance of the appressed or wide-spreading leaves, and common occurrence of reddish tomentum on the stem; rectangular, generally incrassate leaf cells with papillae mostly displaced toward cell ends, and especially by their globose or rounded, frequently inclined capsules.

- 1 Stem in cross-section triangular; leaf cells minutely verruculose-striolate ..... 1. **Plagiopus**
- 1 Stems rounded to angular in cross-section, not triangular; leaf cells smooth, papillose or prorate:
  - 2 Vegetative leaves less than 2,5 mm long:
    - 3 Costa absent or rudimentary ..... 5. **Quathlamba**
    - 3 Costa well developed, extending above apex:
      - 4 Leaves appressed in 5 distinct rows,  $\pm$  triangular; costa abruptly excurrent as short awn; peristome single, teeth joined above ..... 4. **Conostomum**
      - 4 Leaves variously erect to spreading, not in distinct rows; costa occasionally excurrent, never abruptly so; peristome absent or double, teeth not joined above:
        - 5 Leaves mostly 1,5–2,5 mm long; stems with few subperichaetial innovations; capsule sulcate dry, mouth broad, peristome absent ..... 3. **Bartramia**
        - 5 Leaves mostly less than 1,5 mm long; stems with numerous subperichaetial innovations:
          - 6 Capsules erect, globose or warty, little altered dry, gymnostomous, mouth small ..... 6. **Bartramidula**
          - 6 Capsules inclined or horizontal, globose to ellipsoidal, striate to sulcate dry, mouth wide, peristome present ..... 7. **Philonotis**
    - 2 Vegetative leaves (2,5–) 3,0–6,0 mm long:
      - 7 Leaves with distinct border of narrow, elongated cells ..... 7. **Philonotis**
      - 7 Leaves without distinct border:
        - 8 Plants generally large, occasionally robust; leaves plicate in base or plications extending to upper leaf ..... 8. **Breutelia**
        - 8 Plants smaller; leaves without well defined plications:
          - 9 Upper lamina bistratose:



- 10 Leaf base differentiated, hyaline and sheathing; plants dull, glaucous; leaf margin serrate by projecting cell ends.....3. *Bartramia*
- 10 Leaf base not differentiated; plants green; leaf margins denticulate, teeth formed by differentiated marginal cells .....2. *Anacolia*
- 9 Upper lamina unistratose:
- 11 Leaves ovate- to oval-acuminate, some weakly plicate; peristome present, double .....8. *Breutelia*
- 11 Leaves linear-lanceolate to ovate- or oblong-lanceolate, lamina not plicate; peristome absent .....3. *Bartramia*

## 1. PLAGIOPUS

**Plagiopus** *Brid.*, *Bryol. Univ.* 1: 596 (1826); *Broth. in Natürl. PflFam.* 10: 448 (1924); *Flowers in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer.* 2: 157 (1935); *Gangulee, Moss. E. India* 4: 1080 (1974); *Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel.* 454 (1978). Type species: *P. serratus* *Brid.*

Plants medium-sized, caespitose; saxicolous. *Stems* erect, irregularly branched, tomentose below; in section triangular, central strand present, epidermal cells distinct. *Leaves* narrowly lanceolate; margins recurved, doubly serrate above. *Costa* percurrent. *Laminal cells* rectangular, papillose with numerous low, short ridges; basal cells slightly differentiated.

Synicous. *Seta* elongate; capsule globose, weakly striate dry; peristome double; operculum plano-convex; calyptra cucullate; spores warty.

*Plagiopus* contains two species, *P. crassinervius* (Mitt.) *Broth.* which is endemic to New Zealand and *P. oederi* (Brid.) *Limpr.* which is widespread in Asia, Europe and some parts of North and South America. This is the first report of *Plagiopus* from Africa. The genus is restricted to the Afro-alpine regions of the Drakensberg and the high grass-heatlands of Lesotho.

The genus resembles *Bartramia* but is separated from it, and the other genera of Bartramiaceae, by the triangular shape of the stem in cross-section and the unusual leaf cell ornamentation.

**Plagiopus oederi** (Brid.) *Limpr.*, *Laubm. Deutschl.* 2: 548 (1895); *Broth. in Natürl. PflFam.* 10: 449 (1924); *Flowers in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer.* 2: 157 (1935); *Gangulee, Moss. E. India* 4: 1081 (1974); *Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel.* 454 (1978). Type: Europe.

*Bartramia oederi* *Brid.*, *Musc. Rec.* 2: 135 (1803).

Plants medium-sized, caespitose, light green to yellow-green above, reddish brown below; saxicolous. *Stems* erect, 20–30 mm tall, irregularly branched above, lower stems covered with reddish tomentum, radicles papillose

with numerous large, high papillae; in section distinctly three-sided, subtriangular, central strand very small, inner cortical cells in 6–8 rows, large, thin-walled, reddish, outer cortical cells in 2 rows, stereids, reddish yellow, epidermal cells differentiated, thin-walled, fragile, quickly eroded. *Leaves* erect and weakly flexuose dry, erect-spreading wet; narrowly lanceolate, 2–4 mm long; apex acuminate; margins recurved from base to upper leaf, entire below, sharply serrate above, frequently doubly serrate. *Costa* percurrent, superficial cells long-rectangular, papillose; in section bulging dor-

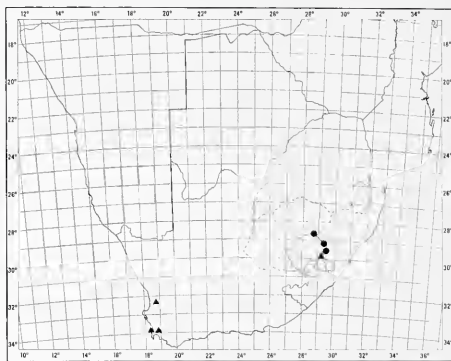
FIG. 116.—*Plagiopus oederi* (1–13): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 3$ ; 3. stem in cross section,  $\times 87$ ; 4. leaves,  $\times 35$ ; 5. leaf in cross section,  $\times 350$ ; 6. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 7. upper laminal cells,  $\times 700$ ; 8. marginal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 700$ ; 9. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 10. capsule, wet,  $\times 6$ ; 11. capsule, dry,  $\times 6$ ; 12. part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome,  $\times 140$ ; 13. spore,  $\times 700$ . *Anacolia breutelii* (14–27): 14. habit, dry (upper plant var. *squarriifolia*, lower plant var. *breutelii*),  $\times 1$ ; 15. habit, dry (var. *squarriifolia*),  $\times 2$ ; 16. part of stem in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 17. lower leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 18. upper leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 19. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 350$ ; 20. leaf in distal cross section,  $\times 350$ ; 21. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 22. marginal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 700$ ; 23. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 24. capsule, dry,  $\times 6$ ; 25. capsule, wet,  $\times 6$ ; 26. part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome,  $\times 140$ ; 27. exothelial cells,  $\times 700$ . [1–13, *Van Zinderen Bakker* 446; 14 (upper plant) & 15, *Pillans* 10032; 14 (lower plant) & 16–27, *Breutel* s.n.].



sally, subround, guide cells 2–4, large, thickened, ventral cells in single layer, smaller than guide cells, thickened, dorsal substereid band 3–4 cells thick, dorsal surface cells not differentiated. *Upper laminal cells* rectangular, 4–6:1, thickened, minutely verruculose-striolate, as numerous low, short ridges, occasionally a few cells also prorate distally; basal cells slightly longer rectangular, minutely verruculose-striolate; alar cells not differentiated.

Perichaetia terminal, leaves similar to vegetative leaves; basal leaf cells long-rectangular to linear, smooth, yellowish. *Seta* 8–12 mm long, reddish yellow; capsule weakly inclined, urn globose, 2.0–2.5 mm long, weakly striate dry, reddish yellow, mouth frequently oblique; exothecial cells large, hexagonal to rectangular or quadrate, thin-walled; stomata present at base of urn, phaneropore to subphaneropore; *peristome* double, exostome teeth 16, narrowly triangular, 0.3 mm high, papillose, with median zig-zag line, trabeculae strong, endostome segments 16, fragile above, finely papillose; operculum plano-convex; calyptra cucullate; spores subround to ovoid, 15–27  $\mu\text{m}$ , warty, yellow-brown. Fig. 116: 1–13.

New to Africa, the species has recently been collected on rock in the subalpine grasslands of Natal and northern



MAP 161.—● *Plagiopus oederi*  
▲ *Anacolia breutelii* var. *squarrifolia*

and eastern Lesotho. *Plagiopus oederi* is also known from Europe, Asia, North America and Oceania. Map 161.

Vouchers: Esterhuysen 26178, 35929; Meyer 1040D; Van Rooy 1302, 1340; Van Zinderen Bakker 446.

In addition to the stem being  $\pm$  triangular in cross-section, the very distinctive leaf cell ornamentation will identify this species. The cell surfaces are covered by numerous low ridges that give an impression of small papillae that were stretched by elongation of the cells. In cross-section the cells appear to be covered with numerous low, blunt papillae.

## 2. ANACOLIA

*Anacolia Schimp.*, Syn. Musc. europ. edn 2: 513 (1876), nom. cons.; Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 449 (1924); Flowers in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 154 (1935); Flowers in Bull. Torrey bot. Club 79: 161 (1952); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 1083 (1974). Lectotype species: *A. webbia* (Mont.) Schimp., fide Flowers in Bull. Torrey bot. Club 79: 161 (1952).

Plants medium-sized, caespitose; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* erect, sparsely branched, tomentose below; central strand present, epidermis not differentiated. *Leaves* linear-lanceolate, lamina bistratose above; base not strongly differentiated; margins denticulate. *Costa* short-excurrent. *Laminal cells* short-rectangular, prorate; basal cells long-rectangular, weakly differentiated.

Dioicous. Perichaetia becoming lateral through innovation. *Seta* elongate; capsule inclined, subglobose wet, rugulose dry; peristome double, endostome rudimentary; operculum convex; calyptra cucullate; spores warty.

The nine species of *Anacolia* are found primarily in the Americas and Africa, although they are also known from Europe and parts of Asia.

In southern Africa, the genus is recognized by having stems without a differentiated epidermis, coarsely serrate or denticulate leaf margins, bistratose laminae and undifferentiated leaf bases. In addition the capsules are rugulose or wrinkled when dry and the southern African species has a double peristome. *Anacolia breutelii* could be mistaken for a *Bartramia* but in addition to the characters listed above, it is a slightly larger plant with a coarser look and texture.



**Anacolia breutei** (C. Müll.) Magill, comb. nov. Type: Cape, Soutkloof, *Breutelia* s.n. (BM!; G!).

*Bartramia breutei* C. Müll. in Bot. Ztg 16: 162 (1858). *Breutelia breutei* (C. Müll.) Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 470 (1924).

*Bartramia afrostricta* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 94 (1899). Syntypes: Cape, Cape Town, Rehmann 203 & 204 (PRE!).

Plants medium-sized, loosely caespitose, green to yellow-green or reddish above, brownish to blackish brown below; terri-colous or saxicolous. Stems erect, 10–30 mm tall, sparsely branched, reddish tomentum on lower stem; in section round, central strand present, inner cortical cells in 6–8 rows, thin-walled, yellowish, outer cortical cells in 2 rows, cells small, steroids or substereids, reddish to dark red, epidermal cells not differentiated. Leaves closely set, generally appressed but infrequently squarrose-recurved dry, erect-spreading to squarrose wet; linear-lanceolate, (2,0–)2,5–3,5(–4,5) mm long, ventral surface flat over costa, lamina bistratose juxtacostally and in irregular patches just above base, completely bistratose in upper leaf; apex subulate; margins reflexed to recurved, doubly denticulate in subula by large, smooth, clear cells, distinct from laminal cells. Costa short-excurrent as denticulate awn, occasionally reddish below, ventral superficial cells rectangular, prorate to sharply dentate in upper subula; in section bulging dorsally, subtriangular, guide cells 6, small but distinct, ventral stered to substereid band 1–3 cells thick, ventral surface cells smaller than guide cells, incrassate, prorate, dorsal stered to substereid band strong, 3–4 cells thick, dorsal surface cells incrassate, prorate. Laminal cells rectangular, 1,5–3,0: 1, weakly thickened, strongly or weakly prorate distally and/or proximally; basal cells long-rectangular, to 10: 1, thin-walled, smooth, yellowish; alar cells weakly differentiated, quadrate, clear.

Perigonia terminal, gemmate. Perichaetia terminal, becoming lateral through innovation; leaves similar to vegetative leaves, elliptical-subulate. Sporophytes rare. Seta 7 mm long, yellowish; capsule inclined, urn subglobose, 2 mm long, rugulose dry, red-brown; exothecial cells subhexagonal, thickened in corners; stomata present at base of urn, phaneropore; peristome double, exostome teeth 16, narrowly triangular, 0,3 mm long, papillose, reddish yellow, endostome rudimentary, irregular and very

short, attached to teeth, smooth; operculum not seen; young calyptra cucullate, smooth; spores rounded, 12–18  $\mu$ m, warty, yellowish. Fig. 116: 14–27.

Considerable confusion has arisen around the use of the name *Bartramia substricta* sensu Sim (1926) and Dixon (1920). A careful examination of type specimens at BM and G has confirmed Müller's descriptions and label data for *Bartramia breutei* C. Müll. and *B. substricta* Schimp. ex C. Müll.

The problem seems to have been created through mistakes in interpretation and observation. The specimens of *A. breutei* are macroscopically similar to the European species *Bartramia stricta* Brid. These southern African specimens were coupled through this superficial similarity to Müller's name *B. substricta* by Dixon and Sim, and the name *B. breutei* was apparently overlooked. The statement by Dixon (1920), "*B. afrostricta* C. M. is entirely identical with *B. substricta* Schimp. ex C. Müll., as a comparison of Rehm. M. Austr.-Afr. 203, 204, 205, with Schimper's type as Kew shows", further complicated the problem since the syntypes of the former are *Anacolia* and the type of the latter is a *Breutelia*. Since my observations are compatible with Müller's descriptions, it seems unlikely that Dixon made more than a casual examination of the specimens involved.

In the generic configuration used here *Bartramia breutei* is treated under *Anacolia*, while *B. substricta* is transferred to *Breutelia*. As a result of incorrect use of the name *Bartramia substricta* by Sim and Dixon, all of the specimens of *Anacolia breutei* that were examined had been placed under *Bartramia substricta*; while specimens of *Breutelia substricta* had been placed under a later name, i.e. *Breutelia afroscoparia*.

Presently known only from southern Africa, the species is infrequently collected on rock or soil over rock at higher elevations in the mountains of the southwestern and northwestern Cape and the Drakensberg of Natal, Lesotho and Orange Free State. Two varieties are recognized; their distributions are practically sympatric.

- 1 Leaves erect to appressed dry ..... var. *breutei*
- 1 Leaves squarrose-recurved dry ..... var. *squarrifolia*

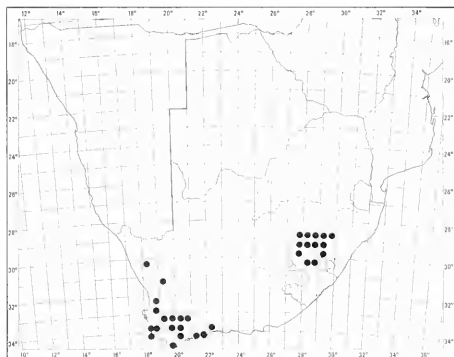
#### var. *breutei*.

Leaves erect to appressed dry, erect-spreading wet; mostly 2–4 mm long.

Endemic to southern Africa, the typical variety is frequently collected in the mountains of Lesotho, eastern Orange Free State, Natal and the southern, southwestern and northwestern Cape. Map 162.

Vouchers: Esterhuysen 20204; Magill 4396, 4713, 6092; Olivier 7237; Van Rooy 389.

The taxon is vegetatively similar to *A. abyssinica* (C. Müll.) Flow., but sporophytically it is more closely related to *A. menziesii* (Turn.) Par. The presence of a peristome excludes this taxon from *A. abyssinica*.



MAP 162.—● *Anacolia breutelii* var. *breutelii*

var. *squarriifolia* (Sim) Magill, stat. nov.

Lectotype: Cape, Lion's Rump, Pillans 4089 (PRE, lecto. selected here!; BM!; BOL!).

*Bartramia squarriifolia* Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 302 (1926).

Leaves squarrose-recurved dry, wide-spreading to squarrose wet; mostly 3–5 mm long.

Endemic to southern Africa, this variety is rarely collected in the Drakensberg of western Natal and a few sites in the mountains of the southwestern Cape. Map 161.

Vouchers: Hilliard & Burt 10115; Magill & Schelpe 3849; Pillans 10032.

Similar to the typical variety in all respects except for the squarrose spreading leaves that give the plants a very distinctive appearance. Macroscopically the plants resemble *Bartramia capensis* but are easily separated from that species by differences in leaf cells, serration of the leaf margins and bistratose lamina.

### 3. BARTRAMIA

*Bartramia* Hedw., Sp. Musc. 164 (1801), nom. cons.; Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 451 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 300 (1926); Flowers in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 157 (1935); Sainsb., N. Zeal. Mosses 300 (1955); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 1086 (1974); Scott & Stone, Moss. S. Austr. 322 (1976); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 454 (1978); Catcheside, Moss. South Austr. 279 (1980). Lectotype species: *B. halleriana* Hedw., fide Flowers in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 158 (1935).

Plants small to medium-sized, caespitose; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* erect, branches few, generally subperichaetial innovations, sparsely tomentose below; in section round, central strand present, epidermal cells  $\pm$  distinct. *Leaves* linear to lanceolate or subulate above broad, sheathing base; lamina unistratose or bistratose; margins mostly serrate. *Costa* short- to long-excurrent. *Laminal cells* rectangular to long-rectangular,  $\pm$  incrassate, prorate or papillose; basal cells scarcely differentiated or very strongly differentiated.

Dioicous, autoicous or synoicous. Perichaetia becoming lateral through innovation. *Seta* short or long; capsules  $\pm$  inclined, globose to ovoid wet, sulcate dry; peristome absent; operculum conic or convex-apiculate; calyptra cucullate, small; spores warty.

The genus contains approximately 90 species and is found on every continent, including Antarctica. Major centres of described species are in Central America and western South America.

*Bartramia* is separated from the other southern African genera of the family by its long, slender leaves and absence of a peristome although peristomes are generally present in the genus. It is unlikely to be confused with any other genus except *Anacolia*; see note there.

- 1 Leaves with well defined, hyaline, sheathing base; lamina bistratose above base ..... 4. *B. hampeana*
- 1 Leaves without strongly differentiated base; lamina unistratose:
  - 2 Leaves ovate-acuminate; laminal cells short-rectangular, incrassate,  $\pm$  flexuose; leaf base to 20 cells wide on each side of costa ..... 3. *B. aristaria*

- 2 Leaves linear-lanceolate; laminal cells short- to long-rectangular, not flexuose; leaf base less than 15 cells wide on each side of costa:
- 3 Upper laminal cells short-rectangular,  $\pm$  smooth to weakly prorate; costa percurrent to short-excurrent; spores 25–32  $\mu$ m in diameter..... 1. *B. compacta*
- 3 Upper laminal cells long-rectangular throughout, with single high papilla over lumen or displaced towards proximal end of cell; costa short- to long-excurrent; spores to 50  $\mu$ m in diameter..... 2. *B. capensis*

1. ***Bartramia compacta* Hornsch., Hort. Phys. Berol. 63 (1820); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 457 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 303 (1926). Type: Cape, Lion's Mountain, Bergius s.n. (BM!).**

*Bartramia kraussii* B.S.G., Bryol. Eur. 4: 40 (1842). Type: Cape, Cape Town, Krauss s.n. (BM!; MANCH!).

?*Bartramia subsperrima* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 95 (1899); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 457 (1924). Type: Cape, Cape Town, Rehmann 213; vide note below.

Plants small, caespitose, yellow-green to light green or glaucous green; terricolous. *Stems* 3–10 (–15) mm high, radiculose below; in section round, central strand large, inner cortical cells in 3–4 rows, large, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in 1–2 rows, smaller, weakly thickened, yellow-brown, epidermis not differentiated or outer walls not as strongly thickened. *Leaves* erect dry, erect-spreading to widespreading wet; linear-lanceolate, (2.0–) 2.5–3.0 mm long, lamina unistratose; apex acuminate; margins reflexed, doubly serrate above base. *Costa* percurrent to short-excurrent, superficial cells rectangular, smooth to prorate ventrally, dentate above dorsally; in section subround to triangular, bulging dorsally, guide cells 4, larger than other cells, incrassate, ventral cells in 1–3 rows, smaller than guide cells, incrassate, dorsal stereid band 3–5 rows thick, dorsal surface cells not differentiated or substereids. *Upper laminal cells* rectangular, mostly 4–6 (–8): 1, weakly thickened, weakly prorate; basal cells rectangular, 10: 1, thin-walled; alar cells quadrate, not forming distinct group.

Syncoicous. Perichaetia lateral through innovation, leaves not differentiated. *Seta* 7–10 mm long or infrequently short, 2 mm long, reddish yellow; capsule  $\pm$  erect, urn globose and smooth wet, broadly short-cylindrical and sulcate dry, 1.0–1.2 mm long, yellowish with dark red mouth; exothelial cells subhexagonal, weakly thickened or thin-walled with slightly thickened corners, 2–4 rows of cells at mouth smaller, quadrate to transversely rectangular; stomata present at base of urn, phaneropore; peristome absent, occasionally with fragile,

hyaline fringe at mouth; operculum convex-apiculate, more strongly apiculate dry; calyptra not seen; spores subround, 25–32  $\mu$ m, warty, yellowish brown. Fig. 117: 1–12.

Dixon & Gepp (1923) suggested that Müller (1899) was in error citing Rehmann 213 as the type for *B. subsperrima* as it would be out of place in Rehmann's exsiccate. However, it appears that Müller was not citing a specimen from the exsiccate (Coll. Musc. austro-africani No. or Coll. Musc. A. A. No.) but rather a number from a packet sent to Müller by Rehmann prior to the distribution of the exsiccate (Coll. No. 213). Dixon & Gepp's reference to Rehmann's exsiccate No. 191 is also a mistake since in their list and on the specimen, the number for *B. subsperrima* is 199. Most of the evidence at this time indicates that the Rehmann exsiccate specimens may represent isotype material; see also Codd & Gunn (1982).

Endemic to southern Africa, the species is collected on soil in mountains of the Cape Province. Two varieties are recognized:

- 1 Seta very short, to 2 mm long; capsules immersed to emergent ..... var. *macowaniana*
- 1 Seta longer, 7–10 mm long; capsules exserted..... var. *compacta*

### var. *compacta*.

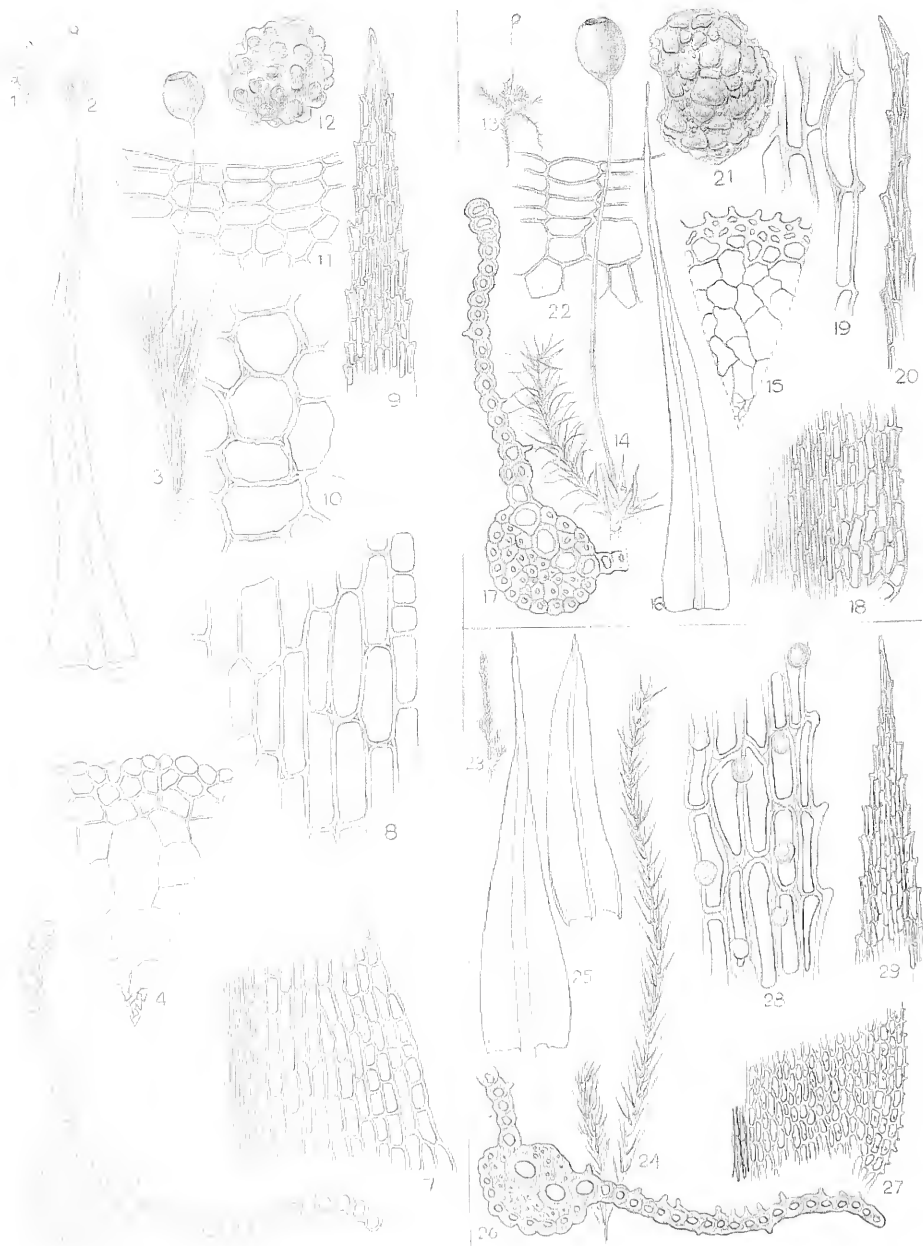
Stems mostly 5–10 mm high. *Seta* 7–10 mm long, exserting capsule above plants.

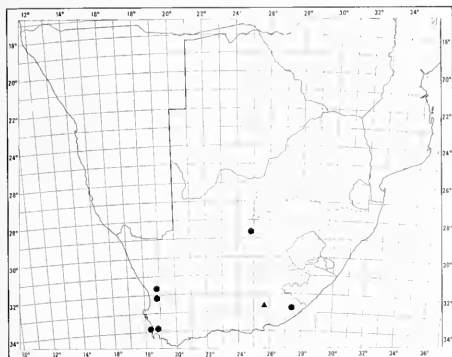
This variety is infrequently collected in the mountains of the southwestern, northwestern and eastern Cape. A single specimen is also known from the northern Cape. Map 165.

Vouchers: *Garside* 6546, 6680; *Magill & Schelpe* 4016.

The short, rigidly erect, unistratose leaves, without strongly differentiated bases, and the gymnostomous capsules that are strongly sulcate when dry will separate specimens of *B. compacta* from most members of the family. The typical variety is separated from *B. compacta* var. *macowaniana* primarily by its longer seta, and from *B. capensis* by its narrower, more consistently erect leaves, smooth to only weakly prorate leaf cells and much smaller spores; see note under that species.

var. ***macowaniana* (C. Müll.) Magill, stat. nov.** Type: Cape, Somerset East, Boschberg, MacOwan s.n., 1877 (NBG!; NH!).





MAP 163.—● *Bartramia compacta* var. *compacta*  
▲ *Bartramia compacta* var. *macowaniana*

*Bartramia macowaniana* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 95 (1899); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 457 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 303 (1926).

Stems mostly less than 5 mm long. *Seta* to 2 mm long; capsule just emergent.

Known only from the type locality in the southeastern corner of the central Cape Province. Map 163.

Voucher: J. Sim 10149.

Gametophytically this variety is indistinguishable from the typical variety. It is provisionally maintained at the rank of variety on the basis of its consistently short seta. This results in emergent capsules which are 'nestled' in the leaves along the stem and give the plants a rather distinctive appearance. The geographical isolation of the population is also interesting, however the plants have only been collected twice, in 1877 and 1921.

2. *Bartramia capensis* (R. Br.) Wijk & Marg. in Taxon 8: 71 (1959). Type: Cape, Table Mtn, R. Brown s.n. (BM!; MANCH!).

*Glyphocarpa capensis* R. Br. in Trans. Linn. Soc. Lond. 12: 575 (1819). *Gymnostomum capense* (R. Br.) Hook., Musci Exot. 2: 165 (1819). *Glyphocarpus capensis* (R. Br.) Brid., Bryol. Univ. 2: 91 (1827).

*Bartramia quadrata* Hook., Musci Exot. 2: 132 (1820). *Glyphocarpus quadratus* (Hook.) Brid., Bryol. Univ. 2: 92 (1827). Type: Cape, George, Auteniqualand, Burchell s.n. (E, holo.; BM!).

*Bartramia sericea* Hornsch., Hort. Phys. Berol. 63 (1820); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 457 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 303 (1926). *Glyphocarpus sericeus* (Hornsch.) Jaeg. in Verh. St. Gall. naturw. Ges. 1873–74: 62 (1875) nom. illeg. Type: Cape, Devil's Peak, Bergius s.n., vide Wijk & Marg., Ind. Musc. 5: 334 (1969).

*Bartramia inserta* Sull. & Lesq. in Proc. Am. Acad. Arts Sci. 4: 279 (1859); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 457 (1924). *Glyphocarpus insertus* (Sull. & Lesq.) Jaeg. in Verh. St. Gall. naturw. Ges. 1873–74: 62 (1875). Type: Cape, Simonstown, C. Wright s.n., 26 Oct. 1853 (FH, holo.).

*Breutelia aristaria* (C. Müll.) Broth. var. *plumosa* Sim in Trans. R. Soc. S. Afr. 15: 312 (1926), vide Dix. in Trans. R. Soc. S. Afr. 8: 206 (1920) and C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 93 (1899). Type: Natal, Inanda, Rehmann 185 (G!).

Plants small, caespitose, light green; terri-colous. *Stems* 5–8 mm high, sparsely branched, with reddish tomentum below; in section round, central strand small, inner cortical cells in 2–4 rows, large, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in 1–2 rows, stereids, dark red, epidermal cells fragile, thin-walled, quickly eroded and stem becoming fluted. *Leaves* erect-spreading to widespreading dry or wet; narrowly lanceolate to linear-lanceolate, (1,2–) 1,5 (–2,2) mm long, lamina unistratose; apex long-acuminate; margins  $\pm$  plane, serrulate, frequently by projecting ends of adjoining cells. *Costa* excurrent to long-excurrent, superficial cells rectangular, smooth below, weakly pro-rate in upper leaf; in section rounded, bulging dorsally, guide cells 4, larger than other cells, incrassate, ventral stereid or substereid band 1–2 cells thick, exposed, dorsal stereid band 3 cells thick, rarely substereids, surface cells not differentiated. *Laminal cells* long-rectangular throughout, thickened, 7–12: 1, papillae few and somewhat scattered, over lumen or displaced toward proximal end; basal cells not strongly differentiated, mostly 10: 1, generally less than 15 cells wide on each side of costa; alar cells forming small group of quadrate cells, 2–3 cells wide by  $\pm$  4 cells high.

Autoicous. Perigonia terminal on branches. Perichaetia terminal, leaves slightly shorter

FIG. 117.—*Bartramia compacta* (1–12): 1. habit (var. *macowaniana*),  $\times$  1; 2. habit (var. *compacta*),  $\times$  1; 3. habit (var. *compacta*),  $\times$  5; 4. part of stem in cross section,  $\times$  350; 5. leaf,  $\times$  35; 6. leaf in cross section,  $\times$  350; 7. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times$  175; 8. laminal cells,  $\times$  700; 9. leaf apex,  $\times$  175; 10. exothelial cells,  $\times$  350; 11. part of capsule mouth showing cells,  $\times$  350; 12. spore,  $\times$  550. *B. capensis* (13–22): 13. habit,  $\times$  1; 14. habit,  $\times$  5; 15. part of stem in cross section,  $\times$  350; 16. leaf,  $\times$  35; 17. leaf in cross section,  $\times$  350; 18. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times$  175; 19. laminal cells at right margin,  $\times$  700; 20. leaf apex,  $\times$  175; 21. spore,  $\times$  550; 22. part of capsule mouth showing cells,  $\times$  350. *B. aristaria* (23–29): 23. habit,  $\times$  1; 24. habit,  $\times$  5; 25. leaves,  $\times$  35; 26. leaf in cross section,  $\times$  350; 27. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times$  175; 28. laminal cells at right margin,  $\times$  700; 29. leaf apex,  $\times$  175. (1, J. Sim 10149; 2–12, Garside 6589a; 13–22, Esterhuysen 17438; 23–29, Thorne 50359).



and broader than vegetative leaves; ovate-acuminate, 1.5–2.0 mm long. *Seta* 5–10 mm long, reddish brown; capsule  $\pm$ erect to inclined, urn globose and smooth wet,  $\pm$ quadrate and sulcate dry, 1.0–1.2 mm long; exothelial cells oblong-hexagonal, thin-walled, at mouth with 4–5 rows of transversely rectangular cells; stomata present at base of urn, phaneropore; *peristome* absent, occasionally with whitish fringe at mouth; operculum conic to convex-apiculate; calyptra not seen; spores large, subround, 50  $\mu$ m, warty, red-brown. Fig. 117: 13–22.

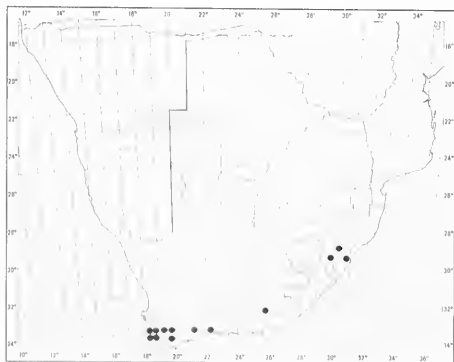
Endemic to southern Africa, the species is rare in the shrublands of the central, southern and southwestern Cape. A few specimens have also been found in Natal. Map 164.

Vouchers: *Stephens* PRE-CH9365; *Thomas* PRE-CH3393.

The relationship between *B. capensis* and *B. compacta* appears to be close since these species share many characters. The main differences are leaf shape and leaf position when dry, type and degree of leaf cell papillosity and to some extent leaf cell development. In addition the spores of *B. capensis* are nearly twice as large as those of *B. compacta*.

*Bartramia capensis* is unlikely to be confused with any other species, with the possible exception of *Anacolia breutelii*, however the bistratose upper lamina and strongly toothed leaf margins will separate that species.

The description of *B. inserta* as dioicous by Sullivant & Lesquereux (1859) [see also Sayre (1978)] is apparently incorrect. The perigonia are indeed terminal, but on elongated innovations clearly attached to stems with sporophytes. The compact tufting of the plants may account for Sullivant's observation, or perhaps some stems are initially terminated by perigonia. Recent examination of several specimens with sporophytes (including the type of *B. inserta*) clearly indicates that *B. capensis* is autoicous.



MAP 164.—● *Bartramia capensis*

The relationship of *B. capensis* and *B. aristaria* is still in question; see note under that species.

3. *Bartramia aristaria* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 93 (1899). Syntypes: Cape, Table Mountain, *Rehmann* s.n., Nov. 1875; Montagu Pass, *Rehmann* 184 (PRE!); Natal, Inanda, *Rehmann* 194 (PRE!); non *Rehmann* 185.

*Breutelia aristaria* (C. Müll.) Broth. in Natürl. Pfl.Fam. 1: 657 (1904); 10: 471 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 312 (1926).

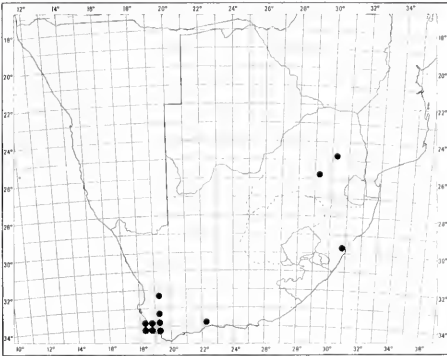
Plants small to medium-sized, loosely caespitose, light green to yellow-green; terricolous. *Stems* 5–10 mm high, sparsely branched, tomentose below, reddish; in section round, central strand small, inner cortical cells in 3–4 rows, slightly thickened toward margin, outer cortical cells in 1–2 rows, stereids, reddish, epidermal cells larger, fragile, thin-walled. *Leaves* erect to spreading wet or dry; ovate-acuminate to ovate-lanceolate, 1.5–2.5(–3.0) mm long, lamina unistratose; apex acuminate; margins reflexed, serrate above, frequently bistratose. *Costa* excurrent to long-excurrent, superficial cells rectangular, weakly prorate above; in section bulging dorsally, guide cells 2–4, larger than other cells, ventral stereid band (1–)2–3 cells thick, exposed, dorsal stereid band 3–8 cells thick, occasionally substereids, surface cells not strongly differentiated. *Lamina cells* short-rectangular, incrassate,  $\pm$  flexuose, 6–8:1, papillae generally over lumen; basal cells weakly differentiated, frequently papillose, generally 20 or more cells wide on each side of costa; alar cells occasionally distinct.

Autoicous. Perichaetia terminal, leaves  $\pm$  broader. *Seta* 5–10 mm long, reddish; capsule inclined, urn globose wet, cylindrical-sulcate dry, 2 mm long, red-brown; exothelial cells oblong-hexagonal, thin-walled, 4–5 rows of transversely rectangular cells at mouth; stomata present at base of urn, phaneropore; *peristome* absent; operculum convex-apiculate; spores subround, to 50  $\mu$ m, warty, brownish. Fig. 117: 23–29.

Endemic to southern Africa, this species is collected on soil and rock in grassland and shrublands of the southern and southwestern Cape, Natal and central and eastern Transvaal. Map 165.

Vouchers: *Bews* PRE-CH9700; *Esterhuysen* 17827; *Pillans* 4286.





MAP 165.—● *Bartramia aristaria*

This species resembles a small *Breutelia* and was treated in that genus by Brotherus (1924) and Sim (1926); however, as Sim noted, the plants are very small for that genus and there is no indication of leaf plications.

The species seems to be related to *Bartramia capensis* and many specimens were previously identified as that species or one of its synonyms. The two species are similar in several sporophytic and gametophytic characters, but differ primarily in leaf shape, number of cells across leaf base, and leaf cell length and shape. These similarities strongly suggest the need for additional research into the relationship between the species.

**4. *Bartramia hampeana* C. Müll.** in Bot. Ztg 16: 162 (1858); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 453 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 301 (1926); Catcheside, Moss. South Austr. 281 (1980). Type: Cape, Gnadenthal, *Breutel* s.n. (BM!).

*Bartramia asperima* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 94 (1899), hom. illeg., non (Britt.) C. Müll. (1897); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 453 (1924). Type: Cape, Gnadenthal, *Breutel* s.n. (BM!).

*Bartramia penicillata* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 94 (1899); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 453 (1924). Type: Somerset East, Boschberg, *MacOwan* s.n., 1878 (GRA!).

*Bartramia ramentosa* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 94 (1899); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 456 (1924). Syntypes: Transvaal, Lydenburg, *Wilms* s.n., Apr. 1887 (G!); Cape, Somerset East, Boschberg, *MacOwan* s.n.

Plants small to medium-sized, loosely caespitose, yellow-green to glaucous green; terribolous or saxicolous. *Stems* (3–)8–30(–60) mm high, irregularly branched; in section round, central strand present, inner cortical cells in 3–5 rows, large, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in 1–2 rows, stereids, dark red or occasionally weakly thickened and undifferentiated, epidermal cells differentiated, slightly

larger, thin-walled, frequently broken away and stem weakly fluted. *Leaves* generally compact, generally appressed dry, erect to erect-spreading or occasionally widespreading wet; linear above oblong to obovate base, (1,5–)2,5–4,0 (–5,0) mm long, bistratose above base; apex subulate, frequently fragile,  $\pm$  flexuose above; base sheathing, hyaline, abruptly narrowing to subula, occasionally not as distinct in smaller plants; margins plane, distinctly serrate to denticulate, unistratose. *Costa* percurrent to short-excurrent as serrate awn, superficial cells long-rectangular, prorate; in section elliptical, guide cells 6–12, ventral stereid band 1–3 cells thick, occasionally substereids, ventral surface cells strongly incrassate, smaller than guide cells, rounded but sharply bulging at ends (prorate), dorsal stereid band 3–8 cells thick, dorsal surface cells strongly incrassate, rounded but bulging outward at prorate cell ends, occasionally not differentiated. *Laminal cells* rectangular to long-rectangular, 2–8:1, weakly thickened, sharply prorate at both ends; basal cells highly differentiated, long-rectangular, 10–15:1, thin-walled, hyaline, smooth,  $\pm$  glossy.

**Dioicous.** Perichaetia lateral through innovation, leaves not differentiated. *Seta* variable in length, 4–10(–15) mm long, yellowish; capsule suberect to inclined, urn subglobose to broadly short-cylindrical, 1,5–2,2 mm long, sulcate dry, occasionally weakly ribbed wet, yellowish with reddish mouth; exothecial cells subrhomboidal to hexagonal, thin-walled, 3–4 rows at mouth transversely rectangular; stomata present at base of urn, phaneropore; *peristome* absent, occasionally with hyaline fringe at mouth; operculum conic to convex-apiculate; calyptra not seen; spores subround, 30–37  $\mu$ m, warty, reddish brown. Fig. 118.

Presently recognized only from southern Africa. *B. hampeana* is now believed to be conspecific with the Australian species *B. hampei* (C. Müll.) Catcheside. In southern Africa, *B. hampeana* is found on soil and rock in shrublands or grasslands of mountains in the northwestern, southwestern, central, southern and eastern Cape, Lesotho, Natal, Orange Free State and the eastern and central Transvaal. Map 166.

Vouchers: *Esterhuysen* 24410; *Hilliard & Burt* 12222, 125742; *Magill* 4155, 4699, 5788, 5906; *Rankin* 78; *Schelppe* 7684; *Smook* 1723; *Van Rooy* 317; *Van Zanten* et al. 76091011.

This is the only southern African species of *Bartramia* with the highly differentiated leaf base of the 'vaginella' group. In most specimens the hyaline, sheathing base, that abruptly constricts to a long, narrow subula, is obvious even on leaves still attached to the stem. Some smaller specimens

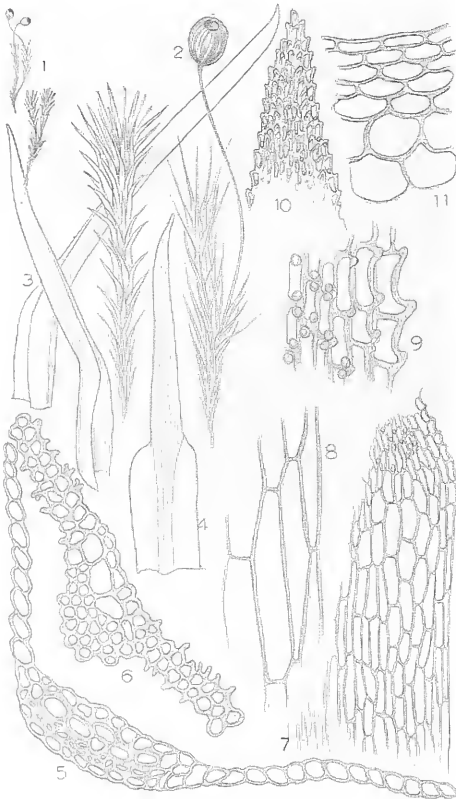
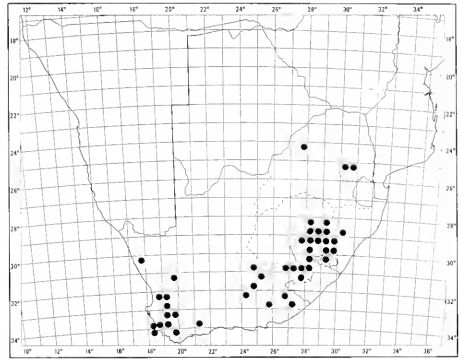


FIG. 118.—*Bartramia hampeana*: 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 4$ ; 3. leaves,  $\times 35$ ; 4. leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 5. leaf in proximal cross section,  $\times 350$ ; 6. leaf in distal cross section,  $\times 350$ ; 7. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 8. basal leaf cells,  $\times 700$ ; 9. laminar cells at upper right margin,  $\times 700$ ; 10. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 11. part of capsule mouth showing cells,  $\times 350$ . (1–11, *Barnard* 50345).

do not have the pronounced shoulders of the constriction. These specimens do, however, exhibit the strongly differen-



MAP 166.—● *Bartramia hampeana*

tiated basal leaf cells, as well as other characters specific to *B. hampeana*.

The seta of *B. hampeana* is quite variable in length, although there appears to be a continual gradation in lengths, unlike the situation in *B. compacta*. The sporophytes are quickly overgrown by subperichaetial innovations, thus even capsules with longer seta appear emergent as the cushions enlarge. The few plants with very long seta have short stems and almost no branches. These plants at first appear distinct, but do not differ in other respects.

### Insufficiently Known Species

*Bartramia delagoae* C. Müll. in *Hedwigia* 38: 92 (1899). *Philonotis delagoae* (C. Müll.) Par., *Ind. Bryol. Suppl.* 266 (1900); Broth. in *Natürl. PflFam.* 10: 462 (1924); Dix. in *Trans. R. Soc. S. Afr.* 8: 205 (1920). Type: Transvaal, Omtombi, Delagoa Bay to Lydenburg, *Wilms* s.n., Aug. 1884 (Herb. Jack). The type of this species has not been located.

*Bartramia spielhausii* C. Müll. in *Hedwigia* 38: 91 (1899). *Breutelia spielhausii* (C. Müll.) Par., *Ind. Bryol. Suppl.* 54 (1900); Broth. in *Natürl. PflFam.* 10: 471 (1924). Syntypes: Cape, Table Mountain, *Spielhaus* s.n. (Herb. Brämer); Somerset East, Boschberg, *MacOwan* s.n., 1883. A type has not been located. Dixon (1920) indicated that this species (from description only) was not distinct from *Rehmann* 185 (type of *Breutelia aristaria* var. *plumosa* Sim—synonym of *Bartramia capensis*).

## 4. CONOSTOMUM

*Conostomum* Sw. in Web. & Mohr., *Naturh. Reise Schwedens* 122 (1804); Broth. in *Natürl. PflFam.* 10: 457 (1924); Sainsb., *N. Zeal. Mosses* 305 (1955); Smith, *Moss Fl. Brit. Irel.* 458 (1978). Type species: *C. arcticum* Sw.

Plants small to medium-sized, densely caespitose; terricolous or saxicolous. Stems erect, branched but with few subperichaetial innovations, densely tomentose below; in section rounded, central strand present, epidermal cells differentiated. *Leaves* in 5 distinct rows, imbricate wet or

dry; triangular to oblong-lanceolate; margins reflexed and serrate at apex; lamina bistratose juxtacostally. *Costa* short-excurrent. *Laminal cells* rhomboidal to rectangular, smooth below, strongly prorate near apex; basal cells rectangular, smooth.

Autoicous. *Seta* flexuose; capsule oval, sulcate dry; peristome single, teeth joined at apex; operculum rostrate; spores with bulging plates,  $\pm$  warty.

A genus of 15 species found at high altitude in mountainous regions; primarily in the Southern Hemisphere. This is the first report of the genus for Africa. The specimens were collected in the alpine grass-heathlands of northern Lesotho and the Drakensberg of Natal.

The genus should not be confused with any other genus of Bartramiaceae, although the prorate laminal cells, spore ornamentation and capsule structure clearly indicate the relationship of *Conostomum* to other members of the family.

**Conostomum pentastichum** (Brid.)  
Lindb. in Öfvers. K. VetenskAkad. Förh. 20:  
392 (1863). Type: South America, Chile.

*Bartramia pentasticha* Brid., Musc. Rec. 2: 134 (1803).

Plants small to medium-sized, forming dense cushions, yellow-brown to yellow-green, brownish below; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* 5–10 (–15) mm tall, irregularly branched, tomentum dense on lower stem, red-brown; in section subround to angular, central strand small, inner cortical cells in 3 rows, large, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in 2 rows, thickened or substereids, red-yellow, epidermal cells large, thin-walled, fragile, stem becoming fluted. *Leaves* crowded, erect-appressed in 5 distinct rows wet or dry; narrowly triangular to oblong-lanceolate, 1.0–1.2 mm long, lamina bistratose juxtacostally from base; cells with strongly thickened adjoining walls, outer walls thin, bulging, 4–8 rows at margin unistratose, cells rounded,  $\pm$  evenly thickened; apex acute, toothed; margins plane below, weakly reflexed above, entire, serrate near apex. *Costa* short-excurrent as smooth awn, 0.2–0.3 mm long, ventral superficial cells rectangular, weakly prorate and  $\pm$  thickened near apex, dorsal superficial cells rectangular, strongly prorate at distal ends and  $\pm$  thickened near apex; in section guide cells not well defined,  $\pm$  6, substereids, ventral cells in single layer continuous with upper layer of lamina, cells enlarged, inner walls strongly thickened, outer walls very thin-walled, dorsal substereid band 2 cells thick, dorsal surface cells continuous with lower layer of lamina, similar to ventral surface cells. *Upper laminal cells* rhomboidal to fusiform or narrow-rectangular, 7–10: 1, becoming weakly thickened and distally prorate above, slightly narrower toward margin; basal cells rectangular, 2–5: 1, thin-walled, smooth.

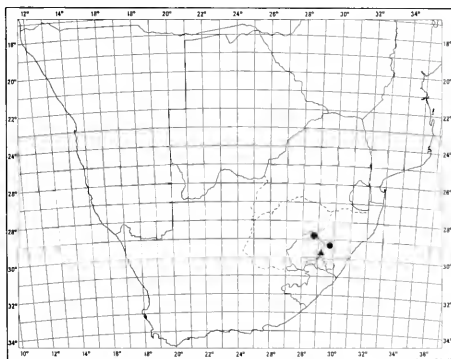
Perigonia terminal on branches, leaves elliptical, yellowish; costa short-excurrent. Perichaetia terminal, leaves similar to vegetative

leaves or slightly broader; laminal cells narrow, thin-walled. *Seta* 3–4 mm long, flexuose, yellow-brown; capsule suberect, urn oval-orbicular wet, elliptical and sulcate dry, 1.5 mm long, red-brown; exothelial cells hexagonal to oblong-hexagonal, 2 rows smaller and quadrate at mouth; stomata present at base of urn, phaneropore; *peristome* single, fragile, red-yellow, teeth 16, linear, smooth, joined at apex; operculum obliquely rostrate; calyptra not seen; spores oval-reniform, 50–60  $\mu$ m, reddish brown, with low, bulging,  $\pm$  hexagonal plates covering distal surface. Fig. 119.

New to southern Africa, *C. pentastichum* is found in South America, Tasmania, New Zealand and a few subantarctic islands. In the Flora area the species is found on soil and rock in the alpine grass-heathlands of northern Lesotho and the Drakensberg of Natal. Map 167.

Vouchers: Magill 7130A; Van Zanten et al. 7609961, 7609977 c. fr.

The unusual rigid ranking of the leaves up the stem, and shape of leaves and leaf cells should place specimens of *C. pentastichum*. The southern African plants are at the lower limits of measurements published for New Zealand plants (Sainsbury, 1955) where stems reach 40 mm high and the seta and capsules are 10–35 mm and 1.5–3.5 mm long, respectively.



MAP 167.—● *Conostomum pentastichum*  
▲ *Quathlamba debilicostata*



Fig. 119

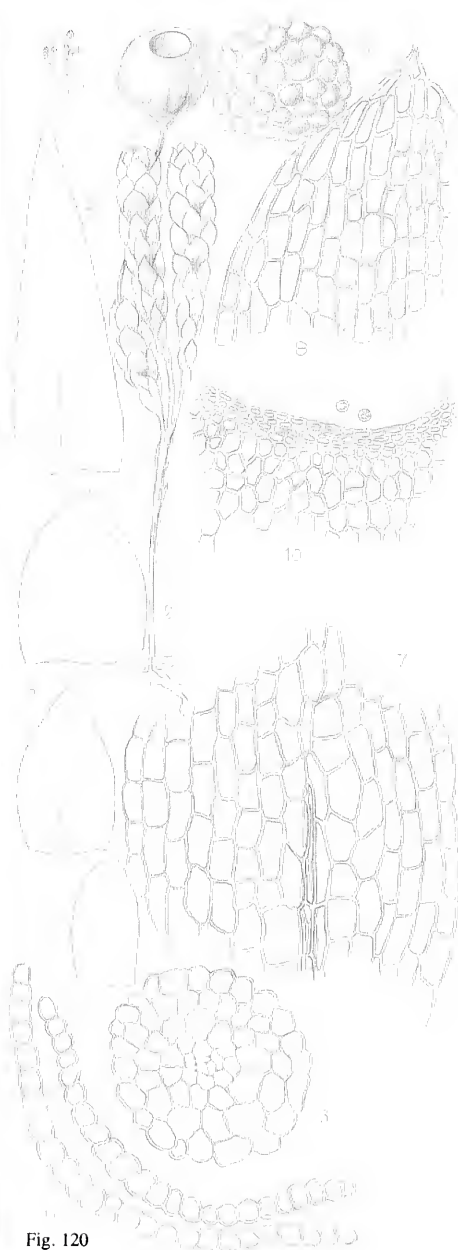


Fig. 120



## 5. QUATHLAMBA

**Quathlamba** Magill, gen. nov., *plantae parvae, laxe caespitosae, subvirides; terricolae*. Caules *infra perichaetia ramificantes*. Folia *ovata, appressa*. Costa *destituta vel rudimentalis*. Cellulae laminae *leves*.

*Perichaetia terminalia; folia costata*. Theca *exserta globosa, orificio parvo, peristomio destituto, operculo plane-convexo; calyptra parva cucullata; sporae verrucatae*.

Type species: *Q. debilicostata* Magill.

Plants small, forming loose tufts, light green; terricolous. Stems branching by subperichaetial innovations. Leaves ovate, appressed. Costa absent or rudimentary. Laminar cells smooth.

Perichaetia terminal, leaves costate. Capsule exserted, globose, mouth small; peristome absent; operculum plano-convex; calyptra small, cucullate; spores warty.

*Quathlamba*, barrier of uppointed spears, is the Zulu name for the Drakensberg, habitat of the genus.

**Quathlamba debilicostata** Magill, sp. nov. *bene distincta plantis parvis, foliis ovato-acutis, 0.5–0.7 mm longis, costis destitutis vel rudimentalibus, cellulis laminae levibus, capsulis globularibus, peristomio destituto et sporis verrucatis*.

Type: Lesotho, top of Sani Pass, on soil of rock crevices along northern cliff face just E of Mountain Lodge, 2860 m, Magill 4512 (MO, holo.; PRE).

Plants small, in loose tufts or cushions, light green above, tan below; terricolous. Stems erect, 5–15 mm high, julaceous, branching by subperichaetial innovations; in section round, central strand small, cortical cells in 3–4 rows, undifferentiated. Leaves crowded above, erect-appressed wet or dry; ovate to elliptical or oblong-elliptical, 0.5–0.7 mm long; apex acute, very weakly concave; margins plane, entire. Costa absent or rudimentary, when present consisting of a few elongated or brownish cells extending into lower 1/3 of leaf; in section with a single dorsal and ventral cell, both smaller than cells of lamina. Laminar cells irregular, rhomboidal to rectangular, 50–75  $\mu\text{m}$   $\times$  25  $\mu\text{m}$ , thin-walled or occasionally weakly thickened, smooth; basal cells rectangular to short-rectangular, 30–75  $\mu\text{m}$   $\times$  25  $\mu\text{m}$ ; thin-walled.

Autoicous. Antheridia axillary in uppermost leaves. Perichaetia terminal but quickly overgrown by subperichaetial innovations; leaves ovate-acuminate, 0.75–1.50 mm long; costa present, weak to above midleaf; in section with 2–3 cells ventrally and 3–4 cells dorsally; laminar cells rectangular to long-rectangular, weakly thickened. Seta 1.5–2.0 mm long, light brown; capsule exserted, erect, gymnostomous, urn globose wet, sulcate dry, 1.8–2.2 mm long, light brown, mouth small; exothelial cells angular,  $\pm$  subquadrate to rectangular, thin-walled, 3–4 rows of transversely rectangular, thickened cells at mouth, dark brown; stomata in two rows at base of urn, phaneropore; peristome absent; operculum plano-convex; calyptra quickly lost, small, cucullate, 0.7 mm long, dark brown, appearing leathery; spores rounded but flattened to concave on proximal face, 50  $\mu\text{m}$ , warty, yellow-brown. Fig. 120.

Endemic to southern Africa, the species is found on soil in rock crevices of cliffs in the alpine heathland at Sani Pass, Lesotho. Map 167.

Vouchers: Magill 4443, 4485, 7154a.

Gametophytically these plants are very unusual in the family, but the globose urn with small mouth and warty spores and two guard cells per stoma indicate its relationship to other members of Bartramiaceae.

FIG. 119.—*Conostomum pentastichum*: 1. habit,  $\times$  1; 2. habit,  $\times$  5; 3. stem in cross section,  $\times$  350; 4. leaves,  $\times$  70; 5. leaf in cross section,  $\times$  175; 6. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times$  175; 7. upper laminar cells at left margin (dorsal surface),  $\times$  350; 8. upper laminar cells (dorsal surface),  $\times$  700; 9. leaf apex,  $\times$  700; 10. upper exothelial cells,  $\times$  175; 11. part of capsule mouth, showing cells and broken peristome,  $\times$  175. (1–11, Van Zanten 7609977).

FIG. 120.—*Quathlamba debilicostata*: 1. habit,  $\times$  1; 2. habit,  $\times$  10; 3. stem cross section,  $\times$  175; 4 & 5. leaves,  $\times$  35; 6. leaves in cross section,  $\times$  175; 7. basal leaf cells,  $\times$  175; 8. leaf apex,  $\times$  175; 9. perichaetial leaf,  $\times$  35; 10. part of capsule mouth with spores,  $\times$  70; 11. spore,  $\times$  700. (1–11, Magill 4512).

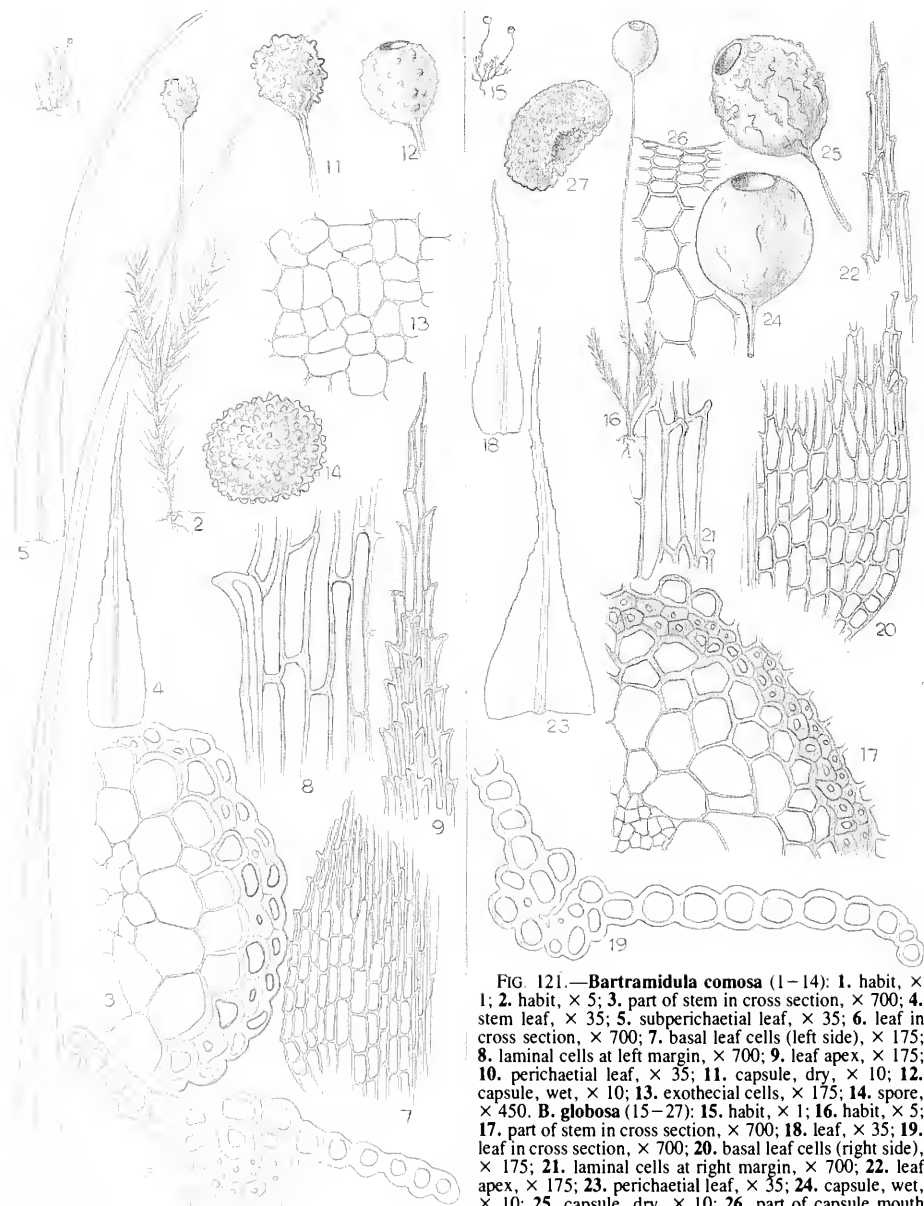


FIG. 121.—*Bartramidula comosa* (1–14): 1. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2. habit,  $\times 5$ ; 3. part of stem in cross section,  $\times 700$ ; 4. stem leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 5. subperichaetial leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 6. leaf in cross section,  $\times 700$ ; 7. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 8. laminal cells at left margin,  $\times 700$ ; 9. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 10. perichaetial leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 11. capsule, dry,  $\times 10$ ; 12. capsule, wet,  $\times 10$ ; 13. exothecial cells,  $\times 175$ ; 14. spore,  $\times 450$ . *B. globosa* (15–27): 15. habit,  $\times 1$ ; 16. habit,  $\times 5$ ; 17. part of stem in cross section,  $\times 700$ ; 18. leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 19. leaf in cross section,  $\times 700$ ; 20. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 21. laminal cells at right margin,  $\times 700$ ; 22. leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 23. perichaetial leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 24. capsule, wet,  $\times 10$ ; 25. capsule, dry,  $\times 10$ ; 26. part of capsule mouth showing cells,  $\times 175$ ; 27. spore,  $\times 450$ . (1–14, Esterhuysen PRE-CHI2606; 15–27, Oliver 6793).



## 6. BARTRAMIDULA

**Bartramidula** B.S.G., Bryol. Eur. 4: 55 (1846), nom. cons.; Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 459 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 304 (1926); Flowers in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 163 (1935); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 458 (1978); Catcheside, Moss. South Austr. 285 (1980). Lectotype species: *B. wilsonii* B.S.G., fide Flowers in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 163 (1935).

Plants small, caespitose or in small groups; terricolous. *Stems* sparsely branched by subperichaetial innovations; central strand large, epidermis differentiated. *Leaves* linear-lanceolate to ovate-acuminate, margins serrate. *Costa* short-excurrent. *Laminal cells* narrowly rectangular, incrassate, prorate; basal cells rectangular, smooth.

Dioicous or synoicous. Perichaetia becoming lateral through innovation; leaves ovate-acuminate or strongly differentiated, long-linear. *Seta* elongate; capsule erect, symmetrical, round, smooth or warty, little altered dry; peristome absent; spores papillose or warty.

The 21 species of *Bartramidula* are evenly distributed in temperate and tropical regions of the world. The two southern African species could easily be mistaken for species of *Philonotis* when sporophytes are absent.

- 1 Capsule wall warty; spore surface warty..... 1. *B. comosa*  
 1 Capsule wall smooth; spore surface papillose..... 2. *B. globosa*

1. **Bartramidula comosa** (Hampe & C. Müll.) Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 1: 644 (1904); 10: 460 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 304 (1926). Type: Cape, Houteniqua, Montagu Pass, *Breutel* s.n. (BM!).

*Bartramia comosa* Hampe & C. Müll. in Bot. Ztg 17: 221 (1859), hom. illeg., non Mitten (1859).

Plants small, loosely caespitose or in small groups, yellowish green; terricolous. *Stems* erect, to 5 mm high, usually with a few subperichaetial branches; in section round, central strand large, inner cortical cells in 2–3 rows, large, thin-walled; outer cortical cells in 1–2 rows, smaller, incrassate, reddish, epidermal cells thin-walled. *Leaves* somewhat crowded, appressed to erect dry, erect wet; narrowly lanceolate, 1.0–1.2(–1.5) mm long; apex acuminate to subulate; margins plane, serrate above base. *Costa* short-excurrent, serrate; in section rounded, bulging dorsally, guide cells 2, incrassate, ventral cells in single layer, similar to guide cells, incrassate, dorsal stereid band small, of 4–8 cells, dorsal surface cells similar to ventral cells. *Laminal cells* linear-rectangular, 4–6: 1, incrassate, weakly prorate; basal cells slightly wider, 2–4: 1, smooth.

Dioicous. Perichaetia terminal or lateral through innovation; leaves strongly differentiated, long-linear, 4–5 mm long; margins weakly serrate, teeth distant; costa excurrent; laminal cells linear, mostly smooth. *Seta* 3–6

mm long, yellowish to reddish yellow; capsule erect, symmetrical, urn globose, warty, to 1 mm long, yellowish to brownish; exothecial cells irregularly arranged, quadrate to rectangular or oblong-hexagonal or occasionally transversely rectangular, warty protuberances on capsule wall multicellular, 4–6 rows of short, transversely rectangular cells at capsule mouth; stomata present at base of urn, phaneropore; *peristome* absent; operculum plano-convex; only juvenile calyptra seen, cucullate, apparently quickly lost; spores subround, 35–42  $\mu$ m, densely warty, brownish. Fig. 121: 1–14.

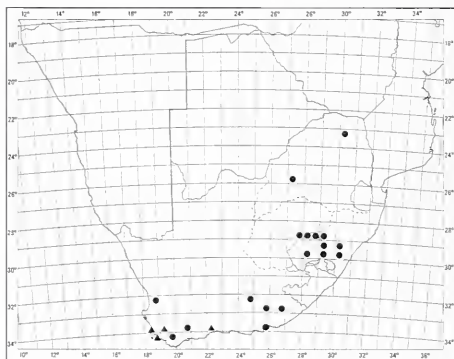
Endemic to southern Africa, *B. comosa* is collected on soil in mountains of the southern and southwestern Cape. Map 168.

Voucher: *Esterhuysen* 24360.

Vegetatively similar to *B. globosa*; the narrower leaves, differences in costal anatomy and more strongly thickened leaf cells will help to separate sterile specimens of *B. comosa*. Sporophytically this species is very distinctive with its very long-linear perichaetial leaves, warty capsule and large warty spores.

2. **Bartramidula globosa** (C. Müll.) Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 1: 644 (1904); 10: 460 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 305 (1926). Type: Cape, Gnadenthal, *Breutel* s.n., 1856 (BM!).

*Bartramia globosa* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 90 (1899).



MAP 168.—● *Bartramidula globosa*  
▲ *Bartramidula comosa*

*Bartramia globosa* var. *tenuicaulis* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 90 (1899). *Bartramia sordida* C. Müll., Gen. Musc. Fr. 335 (1900). *Bartramidula globosa* var. *tenuicaulis* (C. Müll.) Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 305 (1926). Type: not designated.

Plants small, loosely caespitose or forming turfs, green to yellow-green; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* erect, (2–) 4–8 (–10) mm high, branching by subperichaetial innovations, weakly tomentose below; in section round, central strand large, inner cortical cells in 2–4 rows, large and thin-walled, but outer row smaller, outer cortical cells in 1–2 rows, stereids or substereids, reddish, epidermal cells medium-sized, thin-walled, frequently collapsed or eroded producing fluted stem. *Leaves* somewhat crowded, appressed to erect dry, erect-spreading wet; narrowly lanceolate or occasionally ovate-acuminate, 0.8–1.4 mm long; apex acuminate; margins plane to weakly reflexed, sharply serrate above. *Costa* short ex-

current as serrate awn or occasionally only percurrent, filling acumen; in section rounded, bulging dorsally, guide cells 2, incrassate, ventral cells 2, in single layer, similar to guide cells, weakly thickened, dorsal stereid band 1–2 cells thick, frequently with distinct gap below guide cells, dorsal surface cells similar to ventral cells. *Laminal cells* linear-rectangular, 8–10: 1, incrassate, distinctly prorate in upper leaf; basal cells in distinct group, rectangular, 2–4: 1, slightly bulging, weakly thickened.

Syncoicous. Perichaetia terminal or lateral through innovation; leaves ovate to short-oblong, acuminate, to 2 mm long, laminal cells rectangular. *Seta* 7–12 mm long, reddish yellow; capsule erect, symmetrical, urn globose, 1.5–2.0 mm long, ± smooth, little altered to wrinkled dry, mouth small; exothecial cells oblong-hexagonal, thin-walled, becoming quadrate above, 3–4 rows at mouth transversely rectangular; stomata numerous at base of urn, phaneropore; peristome absent, frequently with white fringe in mouth; operculum plano-convex; calyptra not seen; spores subround to reniform, 37–42  $\mu$ m, weakly papillose, yellow-brown. Fig. 121: 15–27.

Endemic to southern Africa, *B. globosa* is found on soil and rock in the central, southwestern, southern and eastern Cape, Natal, Lesotho, eastern Orange Free State and the central and northern Transvaal. Map 168.

Vouchers: *Magill* 4449; *Schelte* 7558; *Van Rooy* 467.

Sterile specimens are practically indistinguishable from *Philonotis dregeana*. The erect, symmetrical, globose capsules, with small mouths, will help to identify specimens of *B. globosa*. In addition the capsules are inflated and ± smooth wet or dry, a distinctive feature within the family. The two southern African species of *Bartramidula* are most easily identified by their sporophyte characters, which will also separate the species from other members of the family.

## 7. PHILONOTIS

*Philonotis* Brid., Bryol. Univ. 2: 15 (1827); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 460 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 305 (1926); Flowers in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 164 (1935); Sainsb., N. Zeal. Mosses 310 (1955); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 1108 (1974); Scott & Stone, Moss. S. Austr. 336 (1976); Smith, Moss Fl. Brit. Irel. 459 (1978); Catcheside, Moss. South Austr. 288 (1980). Lectotype species: *P. fontana* (Hedw.) Brid., fide Flowers in Grout, Moss Fl. N. Amer. 2: 164 (1935).

Plants small to medium-sized, rarely large, caespitose, green to yellowish green, occasionally bluish green; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* erect, branching by numerous, generally whorled, subperichaetial innovations; central strand present, epidermal cells large, thin-walled, fragile.

*Leaves* ovate to lanceolate; apex acute to acuminate, occasionally obtuse to rounded; base scarcely differentiated; margins plane to strongly recurved, entire to crenulate or doubly serrate. *Costa* subpercurrent to short-excurrent. *Laminal cells* short-rectangular to linear, incrassate, smooth, papillose or prorate; basal cells usually slightly larger, rectangular, thin-walled, generally smooth.

Autoicous or dioicous. Perigonia terminal, budlike or discoid with leaves abruptly narrowed and reflexed above broad sheathing base. Perichaetia terminal, quickly overgrown by subperichaetial branches. *Seta* elongate; capsule inclined, globose to ovoid wet, sulcate dry; peristome double, endostome with segments and cilia, occasionally rudimentary; operculum convex to conic; spores rounded to reniform, papillose.

*Philonotis* is a widespread genus with just over 170 species. Specimens are commonly collected on shallow soil or rock, especially in association with seepage areas, at the back of waterfalls or on marshy ground.

To accommodate the unusually large amount of gametophytic variation exhibited by specimens of *Philonotis*, a broad approach to the circumscription of species has been adopted. This variation is frequently expressed in leaf size and shape, leaf cell size and ornamentation (both between individual plants in a specimen and between fertile and sterile collections) and plant size and degree of branching.

Although the situation has been rationalized at the species level, a number of problems still exist, e.g. separation of sterile specimens of *Philonotis dregeana* and *Bartramidula globosa*; relationship between *P. dregeana* and *P. afrocapillaris*. Solution to the problem of infraspecific variation will require considerable research, including cultivation experiments. For instance differences in appearance between smooth to weakly papillose specimens and strongly papillose forms are very striking, but apparently a result of environmental differences.

- 1 Leaf cells papillose or prorate:
  - 2 Leaf margins plane; leaves frequently keeled ..... 4. *P. falcata*
  - 2 Leaf margins reflexed below, recurved to revolute above:
    - 3 Leaf cells short-rectangular, prorate; plants yellow-green ..... 3. *P. africana*
    - 3 Leaf cells quadrate to hexagonal, papilla over lumen; plants with glaucous bloom ..... 5. *P. scabrifolia*
- 1 Leaf cells smooth or some cells weakly prorate:
  - 4 Leaves with border of narrow, elongated cells ..... 6. *P. vagans*
  - 4 Leaves without border:
    - 5 Leaf cells  $\pm$  lax, rectangular to oblong-hexagonal; costa generally ending below apex ..... 2. *P. hastata*
    - 5 Leaf cells regularly narrow-rectangular, generally incrassate; costa short-excurrent ..... 1. *P. dregeana*

1. *Philonotis dregeana* (C. Müll.) Jaeg. in Verh. St Gall. naturw. Ges. 1873–74: 89 (1875); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 463 (1924). Type: Cape [Bartramia sp. coll. Dregeana III. A,e,9], *Drege* s.n. (G!).

*Bartramia dregeana* C. Müll. in Bot. Ztg 14: 419 (1856). *Bartramia androgyna* Hampe in Bot. Ztg 28: 34 (1870). *Philonotis androgyna* (Hampe) Jaeg. in Verh. St Gall. naturw. Ges. 1873–74: 89 (1875); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 306 (1926). Type: Natal, Umpumulo, *Borgen* s.n., 20 Mar. 1867 (BM, holo.!).

*Bartramia afrouncinata* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 91 (1899); Dix. in J. Bot., Lond. 62: 235 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 307 (1926). *Philonotis afrouncinata* (C. Müll.) Par., Ind. Bryol. Suppl. 265 (1900); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 463 (1924). Type: Cape, *MacOwan* s.n., 1876 (? G!).

*Bartramia afrouncinata* var. *gracilescens* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 92 (1899). *Philonotis afrofontana* var. *gracilescens* (C. Müll.) Par., Ind. Bryol. Suppl. 265 (1900); Dix. in Trans. R. Soc. S. Afr. 8: 205 (1920); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 307 (1926). *Bartramia gracilescens* (C. Müll.) C.

Müll., Gen. Musc. Fr. 339 (1900). Type: Cape, Boschberg, *MacOwan* s.n., 1874 (G!).

*Bartramia pernana* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 92 (1899). *Philonotis pernana* (C. Müll.) Par., Ind. Bryol. Suppl. 267 (1900). Type: Cape, prope Belweder, *Rehmann* 191, fide Dix. & Gepp (1923).

*Philonotis afrocapillaris* Dix. ex Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 309 (1926). Type: Cape, Wilderness, George, *Taylor* sub *Sim* 10153 (BM, holo.!, PRE!).

Plants small to medium-sized, caespitose, light green to yellow-green; terricolous. *Stems* (5–)10–30(–50) mm high, branched by subperichaetial innovations; in section round, central strand small, inner cortical cells in 2 rows, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in 1–2 rows, incrassate, red-yellow, epidermal cells quickly eroded. *Leaves* appressed or reflexed dry, erect-spreading wet; ovate-lanceolate, 0.5–1.5 mm long; apex acuminate; margins plane to reflexed, serrate to doubly serrate. *Costa* short-excurrent as serrate awn, filling acumen above;

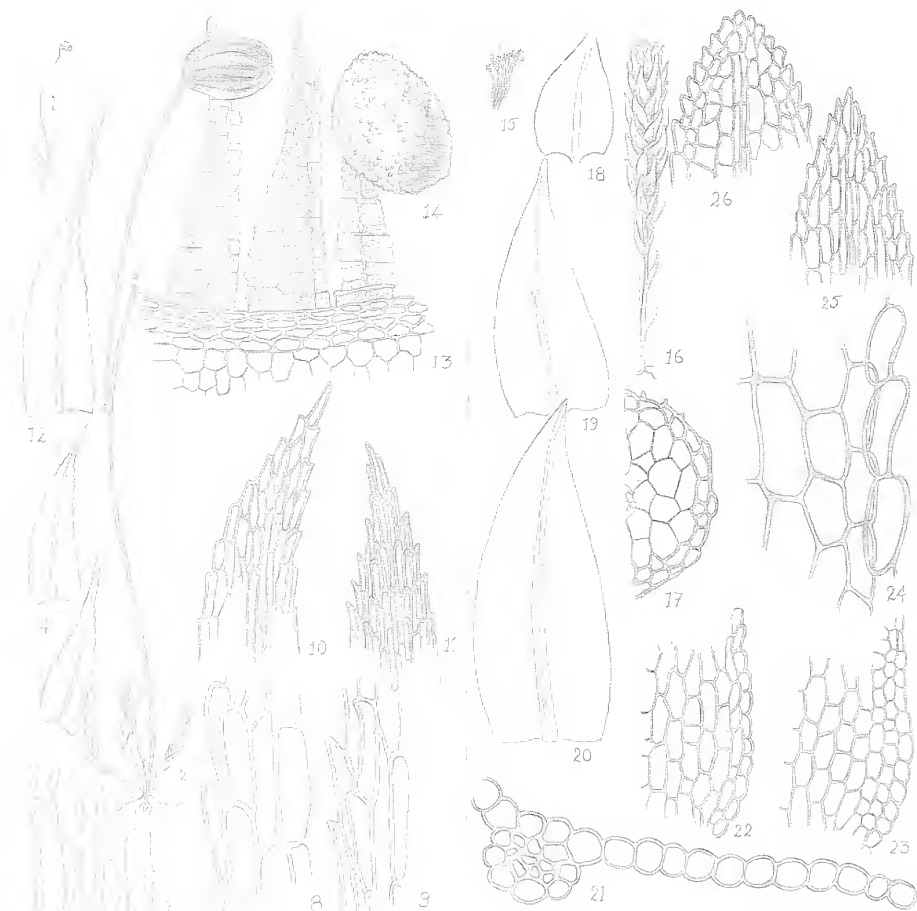


FIG. 122.—*Philonotis dregeana* (1–14): 1, habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2, habit,  $\times 5$ ; 3, stem in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 4, leaves,  $\times 35$ ; 5, basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 6, basal leaf cells,  $\times 350$ ; 7–9, cells at upper leaf margin showing variation in cells and serration of margin,  $\times 350$ ; 10 & 11, variation in leaf apices,  $\times 175$ ; 12, perichaetial leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 13, part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome,  $\times 175$ ; 14, spore,  $\times 700$ . *P. hastata* (15–26): 15, habit,  $\times 1$ ; 16, habit,  $\times 5$ ; 17, part of stem in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 18–20, leaves,  $\times 35$ ; 21, leaf in cross section,  $\times 350$ ; 22 & 23, variation in basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 24, cells at upper right leaf margin,  $\times 700$ ; 25 & 26, variation in leaf apices,  $\times 175$ . (1–6, 8 & 11–14, *Smook & Phelan* 871; 7, *Magill* 4189; 10, *Magill* 3070a; 15–17, 20, 21, 23, 24 & 26, *Cholnoky* 566; 18, *Oliver* 6756; 19, 22 & 25, *Magill* 3081).



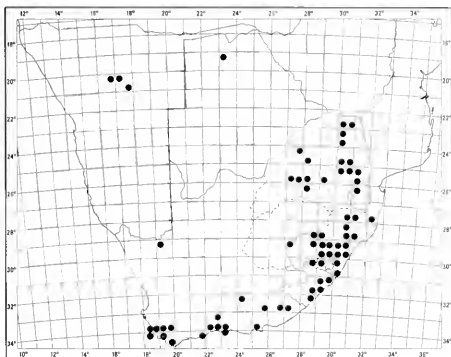
ventral superficial cells rectangular,  $\pm$  smooth, dorsal superficial cells rectangular, prorate; in section rounded, guide cells 2, ventral cells in single layer, thickened, dorsal cells in 2–3 layers, not strongly differentiated, incrassate, occasionally 1–2 rows below guide cells slightly smaller. *Laminal cells* narrowly rectangular, 5–10: 1, thin-walled to strongly thickened, occasionally weakly flexuose, appearing smooth but some cells weakly prorate on dorsal surface; basal cells quadrate to short-rectangular, 1–2: 1, thin-walled, slightly bulging, smooth, forming  $\pm$  distinct group.

Autoicous. Perigonia terminal on stem or branch; leaves oval-acuminate, acumen abruptly reflexed. Perichaetia terminal but overgrown by subperichaetial innovations; leaves abruptly acuminate above concave, oval base, 1.25 mm long. *Seta* (8–)10–14 mm long, yellow-brown; capsule inclined, globose to ovoid wet, 2 mm long, sulcate dry; exothelial cells short-rectangular to oblong-hexagonal, becoming quadrate above, 4–6 rows at mouth transversely rectangular, brownish; stomata present at base of urn, phaneropore; *peristome* double, exostome teeth 16, narrowly triangular, 0.3 mm high, weakly papillose, endostome variable and fragile, papillose, yellowish, segments alternating with teeth, cleft and perforated, almost as long as teeth, cilia single; operculum not seen; spores subround, 30–37  $\mu$ m, strongly papillose, brownish. Fig. 122: 1–14.

The most commonly collected species of *Philonotis* in southern Africa, *P. dregeana* is also reported from Zimbabwe. In the Flora area *P. dregeana* is collected in mountain grasslands or shrublands of the northern, central, southern and eastern Transvaal, Swaziland, Zululand, eastern Orange Free State, Lesotho, Natal, Transkei and the eastern, central, southern, southwestern and northwestern Cape. A few specimens are also known from central South West Africa/Namibia and Botswana. Map 169.

Vouchers: *Brenan* M2800; *Cholnoky* 84, 817; *Crosby* & *Crosby* 7655; *Magill* 3458, 5900; *Oliver* 7134; *Volk* 1051; *Wells* 78.

The species is identified by its recurved, doubly serrate leaf margins and  $\pm$  distinct group of basal leaf cells; however the list of synonyms indicates the variation expressed by the species. These type specimens suggested the presence of several distinct elements, however more recent collections clearly indicate that a broader circumscription of the species is necessary. For example specimens of *P. afroincunata* appear distinct from *P. dregeana*, because of narrow, strongly thickened upper laminal cells that accentuate the thin-walled basal cells. The type of *P. afroincunata* is however at the extreme end of the variation in leaf cell thickenings, while the type of *P. androgyna* is at the other, with *P. dregeana* in between.



MAP 169. — ● *Philonotis dregeana*

Another problem is that most collections without sporophytes appear to have either terminal perigonia or perichaetia although Hampe called his plant *P. androgyna*. Careful examination of plants with and without sporophytes indicated that, although young plants may have only terminal perigonia, older specimens had perigonia (or more rarely perichaetia) terminating subperichaetial innovations. The subsequent elongation of the branches and deterioration of the sporophyte masked the autoicous condition.

The type of *P. afrocapillaris* is an unusual specimen with narrowly lanceolate leaves. The leaves were consistently less than 2 mm long so Sim's measurements of 2–3 mm are apparently in error. Although the specimen does not correspond in all respects to *P. dregeana*, the elongated stems and distant leaves indicate environmentally induced modification of this specimen.

**2. *Philonotis hastata* (Duby) Wijk & Marg.** in Taxon 8: 74 (1959); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 1127 (1974); Iwatsuki in Proc. Bryol. Soc. Japan 2: 13–15 (1977). Type: Java, Tjappus, Zollinger 1813 (L).

*Hypnum hastatum* Duby in Moritz, Syst. Verz. Zoll. Pfl. 132 (1846).

*Bartramia laxissima* C. Müll., Syn. Musc. 1: 480 (1848), nom. illeg. *Philonotis laxissima* (C. Müll.) Mitt. in J. Linn. Soc., Bot. Suppl. 1: 61 (1859), nom. illeg.; Fleisch., Musci Fl. Buitenzorg 2: 614 (1904); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 463 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 307 (1926). Type: Assam, Griffith s.n.

*Philonotis imbricatula* Mitt. in J. Linn. Soc., Bot. Suppl. 1: 61 (1859); Fleisch., Musci Fl. Buitenzorg 2: 616 (1904); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 462 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 308 (1926).

*Philonotis obtusata* C. Müll. ex Ren. & Card. in Bull. Soc. r. Bot. Belg. 34: 61 (1895); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 463 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 308 (1926). Type: Madagascar, Ambositra, Soula s.n. [Borgen] (PC!).

*Philonotis zuluensis* Broth. & Bryhn in Forh. Vidensk. Selsk. Krist. 1911 (4): 16 (1911); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam.



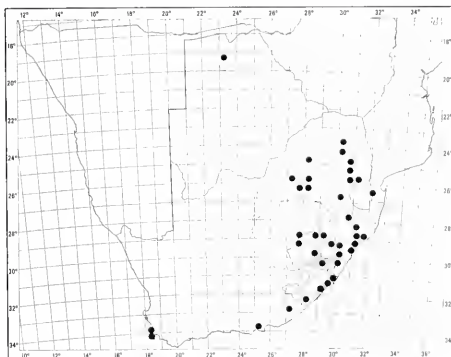


10: 462 (1924). Type: Zululand, Eshowe, *Bryhn* s.n., Jan. 1909 (H!).

Plants small, loosely caespitose, light green to yellow-green; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* 10–20(–30) mm long, infrequently branched; in section round, central strand present, inner cortical cells in 2–3 rows, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in 2–3 rows, thickened, reddish or yellowish, epidermal cells quickly eroded. *Leaves* appressed dry, erect-spreading wet; ovate-lanceolate to ovate-acute, 0.4–1.2 mm long; apex acute to occasionally broadly acuminate or rarely rounded; margins plane to occasionally reflexed, coarsely crenulate by projecting cell ends. *Costa* ending below apex or occasionally percurrent in some leaves; superficial cells rectangular, weakly prorate; in section bulging dorsally, guide cells 2, incrassate, ventral cells in single layer,  $\pm$  larger than guide cells, thin-walled, dorsal cells in small group of 4–6 cells, incrassate, dorsal surface cells slightly larger than ventral cells, thin-walled. *Laminal cells* rectangular to weakly oblong-hexagonal, 2–4:1, thin-walled, occasionally some quadrate, smooth or occasionally weakly prorate-papillose; basal cells more regularly quadrate or infrequently short-rectangular, smooth.

Only single immature capsule seen; perichaetia terminal; *seta* 16 mm long; capsule horizontal, globose, 2.2 mm long; exothecial cells short-rectangular, weakly thickened; operculum convex. Fig. 122: 15–26.

*Philonotis hastata* is found in southern Asia, Australia and Oceania, South and Central America, eastern and southern Africa, Madagascar and a few of the East African Islands. In southern Africa, the species is most frequently collected in Natal, Zululand and the eastern Transvaal. Specimens have also been collected in the central and southern Transvaal, Swaziland, eastern Orange Free State, Lesotho, Transkei, the eastern, southern and southwestern Cape and Botswana. Map 170.



MAP 170.—● *Philonotis hastata*

The species is identified by its generally short, ovate to ovate-lanceolate leaves with acute apices, costa ending below the apex and bluntly crenulate leaf margins. The species is, however, quite variable, especially in leaf length and shape of the apex. It could be confused with *P. dregeana*, but that species has regularly narrow-rectangular laminal cells, narrower leaves and costa short-excurrent.

The type of *P. obtusata* was examined and found to differ in having rounded apices. Some of the leaves on the same stem were either obtuse or rarely almost acute, therefore it was concluded that the rounded apices represent only an environmental modification; a few southern African specimens (*vide* Sim, 1926) also exhibit the same modification.

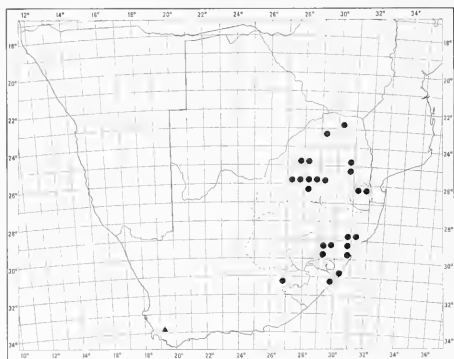
3. *Philonotis africana* (C. Müll.) Par., Ind. Bryol. Suppl. 264 (1900); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 461 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 310 (1926). Type: Natal, Inanda, *Rehmann* 193 (PRE!).

*Bartramia africana* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 93 (1899).

Plants small to medium-sized, loosely caespitose, yellow-green; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* 20–30(–50) mm high, branches few, tomentum on lower stem, red-brown; in section round, central strand small, inner cortical cells in 3–4 rows, weakly thickened, outer

Vouchers: *Cholnoky* 581; *Magill* 3081, 3590, 4239; *Schelphe* 7552; *Smith* 2810; *Stirton* 6957; *Van Rooy* 490, 1829.

FIG. 123.—*Philonotis africana* (1–8): 1. habit,  $\times$  1; 2. habit,  $\times$  5; 3. stem in cross section,  $\times$  175; 4. leaf,  $\times$  70; 5. leaf in cross section,  $\times$  350; 6. basal leaf cells,  $\times$  175; 7. cells at upper right leaf margin,  $\times$  700; 8. leaf apex,  $\times$  175. *P. falcata* (9–16): 9. habit,  $\times$  1; 10. habit,  $\times$  5; 11. part of stem in cross section,  $\times$  175; 12. leaves,  $\times$  35; 13. leaf in cross section,  $\times$  350; 14. basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times$  175; 15. leaf apex,  $\times$  175; 16. cells at upper right leaf margin,  $\times$  700. *P. scabrifolia* (17–25): 17. habit,  $\times$  1; 18. habit,  $\times$  10; 19. part of stem in cross section,  $\times$  350; 20. branch leaves,  $\times$  35; 21. leaf in cross section,  $\times$  350; 22. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times$  175; 23. leaf apex,  $\times$  175; 24. cells at upper leaf margin,  $\times$  700; 25. stem leaf,  $\times$  35. *P. vagans* (26–33): 26. habit,  $\times$  1; 27. part of upper stem,  $\times$  5; 28. part of stem in cross section,  $\times$  175; 29. leaf,  $\times$  35; 30. leaf in cross section,  $\times$  175; 31. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times$  175; 32. leaf apex,  $\times$  175; 33. cells at upper left leaf margin,  $\times$  175. (1–8, *Smook* 823; 9–16, *Magill* 4241; 17–25, *Magill* 4299; 26–33, *Esterhuysen* 25392).



MAP 171. — ● *Philonotis africana*  
▲ *Philonotis vagans*

cortical cells in 2 rows, cells smaller, incrassate, red-yellow, epidermal cells quickly eroded, stem  $\pm$  fluted. *Leaves* appressed dry, erect-spreading wet; ovate-acuminate to lanceolate, 1.0–1.5 mm long; apex acuminate; margins recurved to revolute or occasionally some leaves plane, serrate by prorate marginal cells. *Costa* percurrent and filling acumen to short-excurrent, ventral and dorsal superficial cells rectangular, prorate; in section bulging dorsally, guide cells 2–3, incrassate, ventral surface cells in single layer, thickened, dorsal steric band small, cells in 2–3 rows, dorsal surface cells smaller than ventral cells, incrassate. *Laminal cells* rectangular, 2–7: 1, weakly thickened, prorate to near base, mostly on ventral surface; basal cells short-rectangular; alar cells quadrate, smooth.

Sporophyte not known. Fig. 123: 1–8.

Endemic to southern Africa, *P. africana* is known from the northern, central, eastern and southern Transvaal, Swaziland, Zululand, Natal, Transkei and the eastern Cape. Map 171.

Vouchers: Brenan M2818; Chlcnoky 131; Magill 3044, 3742; Smook 826.

The reflexed leaf margins on most leaves, distinctly prorate leaf cells and lanceolate to ovate-lanceolate leaves should place specimens of *P. africana*.

4. *Philonotis falcata* (Hook.) Mitt. in J. Linn. Soc., Bot., Suppl. 1: 62 (1859); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 465 (1924); Ochi in Nova Hedw. 4: 97 (1962); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 1110 (1974). Type: Nepal, Buchanan s.n. (BM).

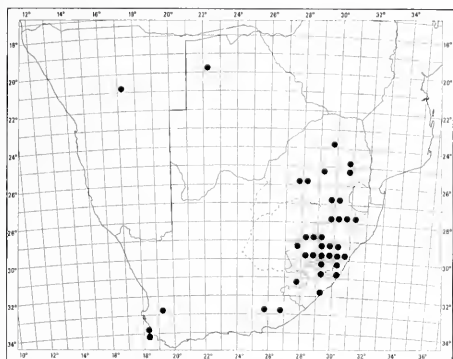
*Bartramia falcata* Hook. in Trans. Linn. Soc. Lond. 9: 317 (1808).

*Bartramia afrofontana* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 93 (1899). *Philonotis afrofontana* (C. Müll.) Par., Ind. Bryol. Suppl. 264 (1900); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 465 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 310 (1926). Syntypes: Cape, Boschberg, MacOwan s.n., 1873 (GRA!); Transvaal, Sand River, Wilms s.n., Aug. 1884 (G); Orange Free State, Caledon River near Kadziberg, Rehmann 192 (PRE!).

Plants small to medium-sized, caespitose, green to yellow-green, brownish below; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* 20–50 (–80) mm high, branching by subperichaetial innovation, tomentose below, red-brown; in section round, central strand large, inner cortical cells in 2–3 rows, large, thin-walled,  $\pm$  thickened toward outside, outer cortical cells in 2 rows, incrassate or substereids, yellow-brown, epidermal cells large, thin-walled,  $\pm$  inflated, fragile. *Leaves* widespread to squarose,  $\pm$  contorted dry or rarely incurved, widespread wet, keeled; ovate-acuminate, (1.0–)1.2–1.5 mm long; margins plane, serrate above. *Costa* short-excurrent, ventral and dorsal superficial cells long-rectangular, prorate; in section bulging dorsally, guide cells 3–4, incrassate, ventral steric or substereid band weak, occasionally absent, ventral surface cells incrassate, dorsal steric band stronger, 2–4 cells thick, cells occasionally substereids, frequently with distinct gap below central guide cells, dorsal surface cells incrassate. *Laminal cells* rectangular, 1.5–3.0: 1, generally weakly thickened, prorate ventrally at distal or proximal ends; basal cells rectangular,  $\pm$  bulging, prorate except at insertion.

Dioicous. Perigonia terminal; leaves broadly oval, abruptly narrow-acuminate. Perichaetia terminal, overgrown by numerous subperichaetial innovations; leaves oval to oblong, abruptly narrow-acuminate, to 2 mm long. *Seta* 25–35 mm long, red-yellow; capsule inclined to suberect, urn globose to ovoid, 2.5 mm long, weakly striate dry, red-yellow; exothecial cells hexagonal to rhomboidal or angular, thickened, 6 rows at capsule mouth transversely rectangular, reddish; stomata present at base of urn, phaneropore; *peristome* double, exostome teeth 16, narrowly triangular, fragile, finely papillose, endostome with segments alternating with teeth, perforated, cilia 2–3, ornately papillose; operculum not seen; spores subround, 27–30  $\mu$ m, papillose, brownish. Fig. 123: 9–16.

*Philonotis falcata* is known from Asia, India and Africa. In southern Africa, the species is frequently collected in Natal and Lesotho, and occasionally found in



MAP 172. — ● *Philonotis falcata*

South West Africa/Namibia, Botswana, the Transvaal, Zululand, Transkei and the eastern, central and southwestern Cape. Map 172.

Vouchers: *Cholnoky* 618, 830; *Killick* 1131; *Magill* 4625; *Pienaar* 53; *Smith* 2833.

The usually larger plants, distinctly prorate leaf cells and keeled leaves, that are generally folded lengthwise in micropreparations, will help to identify this species.

South African specimens of *P. laeviuscula* Dix. have been included here, although more research into the relationship between the two species is needed. The specimens are somewhat larger in size and leaf length, the leaf cells are laxer and marginal cells larger. These modifications seem to be environmentally produced, and the specimens not distinct enough from *P. falcata* to recognize another species for the group. One of the syntypes of *Bartramia squarriifolia* (Moss s.n., PRE-CH9388) would fall into this group and is quite similar in size and structure to the type of *P. laeviuscula*.

**5. *Philonotis scabrifolia*** (Hook. f. & Wils.) Braithw., Brit. Moss Fl. 2: 215 (1893); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 464 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 305 (1926); Sainsb., N. Zeal. Mosses 312 (1955); Scott & Stone, Moss. S. Austr. 338 (1976); Catcheside, Moss. South Austr. 289 (1980). Type: New Zealand, Auckland Isl., *Hooker* s.n. (BM).

*Bartramia hymenodon* C. Müll. in Bot. Ztg 17: 220 (1859). *Philonotis hymenodon* (C. Müll.) Jaeg. in Verh. St Gall. naturw. Ges. 1873–74: 78 (1875); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 1: 649 (1904). Type: Cape, Olifantshoek, *Ecklon* s.n.

Plants small, scattered or loosely caespitose, light green to yellow-green, brownish below, stem and leaves covered with glaucous bloom; saxicolous or corticolous. *Stems* 10–40 mm tall, frequently branched, especially above,

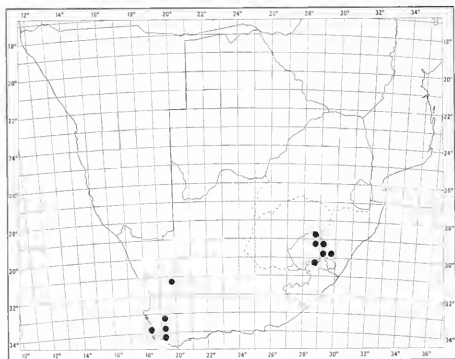
larger plants ± dendroid, tomentum sparse on lower stem, red-brown; in section round, central strand large, inner cortical cells in 3–4 rows, large, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in 2–3 rows, incrassate, yellowish-brown, epidermal cells quickly eroded, stem weakly fluted. *Leaves* appressed to spreading, weakly contorted dry, spreading wet; ovate to lanceolate, 0.5–1.0 mm long; apex acute to acuminate; margins plane to reflexed, crenulate by projecting leaf cell papillae. *Costa* short-excurrent as brownish awn, ventral and dorsal superficial cells long-rectangular, prorate; in section bulging dorsally, guide cells 2, incrassate, ventral cells in single row, smaller than guide cells, dorsal substereid band 2–3 cells thick, dorsal surface cells similar to ventral cells. *Laminal cells* quadrate to hexagonal, rectangular or rhomboidal, mostly 1–2: 1, thin-walled, papillose with one large, spinose papilla over lumen of either dorsal or ventral surface; basal cells not differentiated.

Dioicous. Perigonia terminal, discoid; leaves with broadly obovate clasping base, abruptly constricted to a squarrose-reflexed acumen; costa percurrent to short-excurrent. Perichaetia terminal, quickly overgrown by subperichaetial innovations; leaves oblong to elliptical, constricted to a long, narrow acumen, 2.2–2.5 mm long; costa long-excurrent. *Seta* 5–7 mm long, reddish yellow; capsule inclined, assymetrical, urn ovoid, 2 mm long, striate wet or dry, red-brown; exothecial cells rectangular to rhomboidal, thin-walled, 2–4 rows of transversely rectangular cells at mouth, reddish; stomata present at base of urn, phaneropore; *peristome* double, exostome teeth narrowly triangular, 0.35 mm high, weakly papillose, red-yellow, endostome irregularly cleft and perforated, segments as long as teeth, cilia absent, smooth, yellowish; operculum convex; calyptra not seen; spores rounded, 27–28  $\mu$ m, papillose, brownish. Fig. 123: 17–25.

A widespread species in the Southern Hemisphere, *P. scabrifolia* is known from Central and South America, southern Africa, Australia, New Zealand, subantarctic Islands and Oceania. In southern Africa the species is found in rock recesses or shallow caves in the mountains of the western Cape and Drakensberg of Lesotho and Natal. Map 173.

Vouchers: *Esterhuysen* 25685; *Magill* 4295, 4467; *Schelppe* 8028; *Van Zanten et al.* 7609927.

The plants are easily identified by the glaucous bloom on stems and leaves, dendroid habit of the small plants, and its growth in rock crevices and shallow caves. The short leaf cells with a large, spinose papilla are also distinctive.



MAP 173. — ● *Philonotis scabrifolia*

6. *Philonotis vagans* (Hook. f. & Wils.) Mitt. in J. Linn. Soc., Bot. 4: 80 (1859); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 469 (1924); Clarke in Br. Antarct. Surv. Bull. 37: 58 (1973); Robinson in Smithson. Contr. Bot. 27: 43 (1975). Type: South America, Cape Horn, Hermite Isl., Hooker s.n. (BM).

*Bryum vagans* Hook. f. & Wils. in Hooker, Lond. J. Bot. 3: 546 (1844). *Bartramia vagans* (Hook. f. & Wils.) Mitt. in J. Linn. Soc., Bot. 12: 262 (1869).

Plants medium-sized to large, loosely caespitose, yellow-green; saxicolous. Stems 20–50 mm high, irregularly branched, weakly tomentose below; in section round, central strand present, inner cortical cells in 3–4 rows,

large, thin-walled, outer cortical cells in 1–2 rows, smaller, incrassate, yellowish brown, epidermal cells somewhat fragile. Leaves appressed-incurved to spreading and somewhat contorted dry, erect-spreading wet; broadly ovate-acuminate, 2.5–3.0 mm long; margins plane, serrate above mid-leaf, bordered by 4–8 rows of narrow, incrassate cells, in section border cells rounded, smaller than laminal cells. Costa short-excurrent as toothed apiculus, ventral and dorsal superficial cells long-rectangular,  $\pm$  flexuose, incrassate, smooth; in section elliptical, guide cells 4, incrassate, ventral cells in single row, smaller than guide cells, incrassate, dorsal stereid band small, 2 cells thick, dorsal surface cells substereids. Laminal cells rectangular to oblong-rhomboidal, bulging, weakly thickened, 2–5: 1, smooth; marginal cells in 4–8 rows, linear, 15–25: 1, incrassate, forming distinct border; basal cells not differentiated; alar cells in single row of 4–5 enlarged cells, broadly rectangular, becoming narrower above and merging with border.

Sporophyte not known. Fig. 123: 26–33.

New to southern Africa, the species is also known from southern South America and a few subantarctic islands. In the Flora area *P. vagans* has been collected in the mountains of the southwestern Cape. Map 171.

Voucher: Esterhuysen 25392.

A very unusual and distinct species not closely related to the other southern African taxa. *Philonotis vagans* might be mistaken for a species of *Bryum*; however, the costal anatomy, oblong laminal cells, strong leaf border and differentiated alar cells will help to identify the species.

## 8. BREUTELIA

*Breutelia* (B.S.G.) Schimp., Coroll. Bryol. Eur. 85 (1856); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 469 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 311 (1926); Sainsb., N. Zeal. Mosses 307 (1955); Gangulee, Moss. E. India 4: 1101 (1974); Scott & Stone, Moss. S. Austr. 330 (1976); Catcheside, Moss. South Austr. 286 (1980). Type species: *B. arcuata* (Sw.) Schimp.

*Bartramia* sect. *Breutelia* B.S.G., Bryol. Eur. 4: 1 (1851).

Plants medium-sized to large, frequently robust, caespitose; terricolous or saxicolous. Stems erect, irregularly and sparsely branched, generally with reddish tomentum on lower stem; in section round, central strand present, epidermal cells fragile, stem fluted. Leaves plicate; oval- to ovate-acuminate or long-acuminate above obovate base, rarely broadly elliptical; lamina unistratose, plicae only in base or extending to upper leaf, strong or weak; margins plane to recurved, serrate. Costa short- or long-excurrent. Laminal cells rectangular to long-rectangular, incrassate, prorate or papillose at proximal end of cell, rarely almost smooth; basal cells strongly to weakly differentiated; alar cells frequently forming  $\pm$  distinct group.



Dioicous. Perigonia terminal, red-brown. Perichaetia becoming lateral through innovation. *Seta* elongate; capsule inclined; urn globose to ovoid wet, short-cylindrical and sulcate dry; peristome double, endostome rudimentary; operculum convex to short-conic; calyptra cucullate; spores with wart-like plates.

Approximately 120 species of *Breutelia* are presently recognized from tropical and temperate regions, primarily of the Southern Hemisphere. The major centre of described species is South America.

*Breutelia* is separated from the other genera of Bartramiaceae by the generally larger size and robustness of the plants and plications of the leaf base or lamina.

- 1 Lamina reflexed above obovate, sheathing base; leaves strongly plicate throughout ..... 1. *B. diffracta*
- 1 Lamina not reflexed above strongly differentiated base; leaves plicate only in base or plicae weak above:
  - 2 Plants large or robust; leaves 4–6 mm long:
    - 3 Leaves elliptical to broadly ovate; margins  $\pm$  plane ..... 3. *B. elliptica*
    - 3 Leaves oval-acuminate, margins recurved to narrowly revolute below ..... 2. *B. tabularis*
  - 2 Plants smaller; leaves to 3 mm long:
    - 4 Leaves rigidly appressed dry, broadly ovate-acuminate; alar cells numerous, quadrate to short-rectangular, incrassate ..... 4. *B. substricta*
    - 4 Leaves patent to spreading dry, narrowly lanceolate; alar cells not strongly differentiated ..... 5. *B. angustifolia*

1. ***Breutelia diffracta* Mitt.** in J. Linn. Soc., Bot. 7: 153 (1863); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 472 (1924); De Sloover in Bull. Jard. bot. nat. Belg. 45: 248 (1975). Type: Cameroon, *Mann* s.n. (NY!).

*Bartramia subgnaphalea* C. Müll. in Flora, Jena 73: 480 (1890). *Breutelia subgnaphalea* (C. Müll.) Par., Ind. Bryol. 154 (1894); Broth. in Natürl. PflFam. 10: 472 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 313 (1926); fide De Sloover in Bull. Jard. bot. nat. Belg. 45: 248 (1975). Type: Tanzania, Kilimanjaro, *Meyer* s.n., 1889.

Plants medium-sized to large, frequently robust, forming large, loose cushions, yellowish green, brownish below; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* 50–150(–200) mm tall, irregularly branched, generally with dense reddish brown tomentum on lower stem; in section elliptical, central strand present, small, inner cortical cells in 8–12 rows, thin-walled, smaller and more strongly thickened toward outside, outer cortical cells in 2–3 rows, stereids, reddish, epidermal cells thin-walled, fragile, outer wall quickly broken away resulting in fluted stem. *Leaves*  $\pm$  distant, lamina widespreading to squarrose above erect, sheathing base, weakly contorted dry, strongly plicate from base to upper leaf; long-acuminate above short-obovate base, 3.0–4.0(–4.5) mm long, 1.0–1.5 mm wide at shoulders; lamina occasionally with small bistratose patches not associated with plications; margins plane, serrate to strongly serrate above base, occasionally with double teeth. *Costa* short-excurrent, serrate, superficial cells rectangular, smooth, incrassate;

in section elliptical, guide cells large, incrassate, ventral stereid band 1–2(–3) cells thick, exposed, occasionally substereids, dorsal stereid band 3–4 cells thick, occasionally substereids, dorsal surface cells undifferentiated or frequently substereids. *Laminal cells* rectangular, weakly thickened, ends rounded, 5–7: 1, cells rarely strongly thickened, cells prorate at proximal ends, or occasionally with single papillae at proximal end; inner basal cells moderately differentiated, rectangular, 10: 1, strongly thickened at insertion; alar and lower marginal cells distinct, broad and lax.

Dioicous. Perichaetia lateral through innovation. *Seta* 10–15 mm long, red-yellow; capsule inclined, urn globose to ovoid wet, urceolate and striated dry, 3–4 mm long; exothecial cells quadrate to hexagonal, weakly thickened, yellowish, 6 rows at mouth transversely rectangular, reddish; stomata not seen; peristome absent; operculum convex; calyptra not seen; spores subround, 30–40  $\mu$ m, surface with irregular wart-like plates, red-brown. Fig. 124: 1–6.

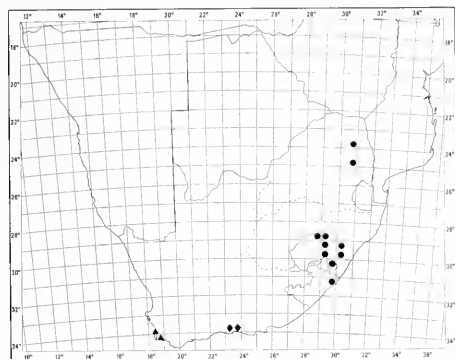
The species is known from central and southern Africa. In the Flora area *B. diffracta* is collected in wooded kloofs and open mountain slopes of the Drakensberg of Natal, Lesotho, Transkei and the eastern and northern Transvaal. Map 174.

Vouchers: Crosby & Crosby 9213; Hilliard & Burt 10197; Magill 4523; Perold 3a; Zambatis 791.

Specimens of *B. diffracta* are quickly identified by their large size and strongly plicate leaves with lamina reflexed above a differentiated,  $\pm$  sheathing base. The plications are so pronounced that the lamina is wavy in cross-section. The







MAP 174.—● *Breutelia diffracta*  
▲ *Breutelia tabularis*  
◆ *Breutelia elliptica*

other southern African species of *Breutelia* have only weak plications that are restricted to the leaf base.

**2. *Breutelia tabularis* Dix. ex Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 449 (1926).** Syntypes: Cape, Table Mountain, Platteklip Ravine, *Sim* 9277; north of Woodhead Reservoir, *Pillans* 3335, 4899 (all PRE!).

Plants large, robust, forming cushions, yellow-green to dark green; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* 80–120 mm high, irregularly branched, with sparse, red-brown tomentum on lower stem; in section subround to angular, central strand small, inner cortical cells in 8–10 rows, thin-walled, becoming smaller and thickened toward outside, outer cortical cells in 2 rows, stereids, reddish, epidermal cells thin-walled, quickly absent, stem fluted. *Leaves* ± crowded, erect-spreading to widespreading and little altered dry, widespreading wet, plicate only in extreme base; oval-acuminate, 4.4–5.5 mm long, 1.2–1.5 mm wide below; base scarcely differentiated, oval to weakly obovate; margins recurved to narrowly revolute, serrate to sharply serrate above mid-leaf. *Costa* percurrent to short-excurrent; superficial cells rectangular, smooth, incrassate; in section elliptical, bulging dorsally, guide cells 2, large, incras-

sate, ventral stereid band 1 cell thick, exposed, dorsal stereid band 1–2 cells thick, exposed. *Laminar cells* long-rectangular, 5–10: 1, strongly thickened and pitted on lateral walls, end wall thinner, prorate proximally; 8–12 marginal cells slightly larger than laminar cells (obvious only in cross-section); basal cells long-rectangular, 10: 1, strongly incrassate; alar cells broader, quadrate to rectangular, thin-walled, usually 3 cells wide by 7 cells high.

Only immature sporophyte seen; seta to 15 mm long, capsule to 3 mm long; operculum short-conic. Fig. 124: 7–14.

Endemic to southern Africa, *B. tabularis* is found in the shade of boulders on Table Mountain and mountains of the southwestern Cape. Map 174.

Voucher: *Boucher* 2208.

This is the largest of the *Breutelia* species in southern Africa. It is unlikely to be confused with any species except *B. diffracta* from which it can be separated by its weakly plicate leaves, undifferentiated leaf base and distribution.

The distribution of this species suggests that its relationship is with those of the subantarctic islands or perhaps South America. The size of the plants, however is much larger than either of the species known from Marion Island or the species seen from South Georgia. Specimens of *B. tenuifolia* (Mitt.) Par. from Tristan da Cunha are similar in size but differ in having strongly plicate leaves.

**3. *Breutelia elliptica* Magill, sp. nov., *B. magdalenae* De Sloover similis, *sed forma foliorum, marginibus planis super basim, cellulis laminarum irregulariter incrassatis et porosis differt.***

Type: Cape, Prince Alfred's Pass, S of Uniondale, on soil over rock in moist kloof with *Cunonia capensis* and fynbos on slopes, 18 Jan. 1979, *Magill* 5949 (PRE, holo.; FLAS, MO, NAM).

Plants medium-sized to large, loosely caespitose, yellow-green, brownish below; terricolous. *Stems* 30–50 mm high, irregularly branched, occasionally with flagellate branches, lower stems densely tomentose, reddish; in section elliptical, central strand small, inner cortical cells in 7–8 rows, thin-walled, red-yellow, becoming incrassate toward outside, outer cor-

FIG. 124.—*Breutelia diffracta* (1–6): 1, habit,  $\times 1$ ; 2, part of stem in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 3, leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 4, leaf in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 5, basal leaf cells (left side),  $\times 175$ ; 6, leaf apex,  $\times 175$ . *B. tabularis* (7–14): 7, habit,  $\times 1$ ; 8, part of stem in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 9, leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 10, leaf in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 11, basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 12, laminar cells at right margin,  $\times 350$ ; 13, upper laminar cells,  $\times 700$ ; 14, leaf apex,  $\times 175$ . *B. angustifolia* (15–22): 15, habit,  $\times 1$ ; 16, part of stem in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 17, leaf,  $\times 35$ ; 18, leaf in cross section,  $\times 175$ ; 19, basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times 175$ ; 20, leaf apex,  $\times 175$ ; 21, laminar cells at right margin,  $\times 700$ ; 22, upper laminar cells at right margin,  $\times 175$ . (1–6, *Magill* 4528; 7–14, *Pillans* 4899; 15, 17 & 19–21, *MacLea* sub *Rehmann* 538; 16 & 18, *Magill* 3206).



FIG. 125.—*Breutelia substricta* (1–11): 1. habit,  $\times$  1; 2. habit,  $\times$  5; 3. part of stem in cross section,  $\times$  700; 4. leaf,  $\times$  35; 5. part of leaf in cross section,  $\times$  175; 6. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times$  175; 7. laminal cells,  $\times$  700; 8. leaf apex,  $\times$  175; 9. capsule, dry,  $\times$  5; 10. part of capsule mouth showing cells and peristome,  $\times$  175; 11. spore,  $\times$  175. *B. elliptica* (12–18): 12. habit,  $\times$  1; 13. part of stem in cross section,  $\times$  350; 14. leaf,  $\times$  35; 15. part of leaf in cross section,  $\times$  175; 16. basal leaf cells (right side),  $\times$  175; 17. leaf apex,  $\times$  175; 18. laminal cells,  $\times$  700. (1–11, *Barnard* 32680; 12–18, *Magill* 5949).

tical cells in 2–3 rows, stereids, reddish, epidermal cells thin-walled, fragile, stem quickly fluted. *Leaves* crowded, spreading to reflexed and contorted or twisted dry, widespreading to squarrose wet; elliptical to broadly ovate, 4–5 mm long, 1.5–1.8 mm wide; apex acute; base plicate; margins plane, serrulate to serrate above mid-leaf. *Costa* very narrow, short-excurrent; superficial cells rectangular, smooth, incrassate; in section elliptical, guide cells 4, incrassate, ventral stereid band 1 cell thick, exposed, dorsal stereid band 1–2 cells thick, dorsal surface cells undifferentiated. *Laminal cells* long-rectangular, 5–9: 1, strongly and irregularly incrassate, porose, lumens flexuose, papillae low, at proximal ends; marginal cells more evenly thickened; basal cells not distinct, smooth; alar cells forming small group, 10–12 cells extending up margins by 5 cells wide below, quadrate to short-rectangular, irregularly thickened, porose.

Sporophyte not known. Fig. 125: 12–18.

Endemic to southern Africa, this species is known from shrublands in the mountains of the southern Cape. Map 174.

Vouchers: *Esterhuysen* 21234; *Magill* 5950.

The broadly elliptical leaves of this species are distinct from the other southern African species. This species is related to *B. magdalenae* De Sloover from Réunion and Mauritius but differs in a broader leaf with obtuse, abruptly cuspidate apex, leaf margins revolute below and plane above and the cells being more irregularly thickened and porose.

**4. *Breutelia substricta* (C. Müll.) Magill**, comb. nov. Type: Cape, Groenkloof, *Breutelia* s.n. (BM, holo.!).

*Bartramia substricta* Schimp. ex C. Müll. in Bot. Ztg 16: 162 (1858).

*Bartramia afroscoparia* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 91 (1899). *Breutelia afroscoparia* (C. Müll.) Par., Ind. Bryol. edn 2, 1: 168 (1904); Dix. in Trans. R. Soc. S. Afr. 8: 206 (1920); Broth. in Natürl. Pflfam. 10: 470 (1924); Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 311 (1926). Syntypes: Cape, Somerset East, Boschberg, *MacOwan* s.n. (GRA!); Worcester, *Rehmann* 206 (NH!).

*Bartramia afrounicata* var. *breviseta* C. Müll. in Hedwigia 38: 92 (1899). *Philonotis afrofontana* var. *breviseta* (C. Müll.) Par., Ind. Bryol. Suppl. 265 (1900); fide Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 307 (1926). Type: Cape, Boschberg, *MacOwan* s.n. (G!).

Plants medium-sized to large, loosely caespitose, yellowish green; terricolous or saxicolous. *Stems* 20–50 mm high, irregularly branched, occasionally with reddish tomentum below; in section elliptical to  $\pm$  angular, central

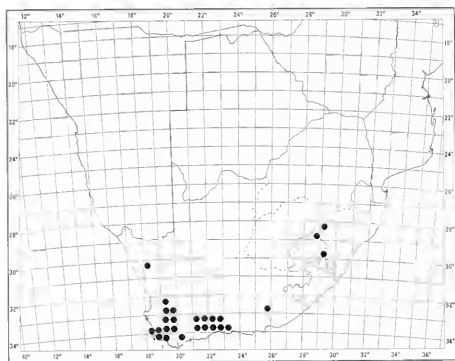
strand small, inner cortical cells in 6–10 rows, thin-walled, smaller and weakly thickened toward outside, outer cortical cells in 2–3 rows, stereids, reddish yellow, epidermal cells thin-walled, fragile, quickly broken away and stem fluted. *Leaves*  $\pm$  crowded, rigidly appressed dry, erect- to widespreading wet, plicate only in lower leaf; ovate- to oval-lanceolate, (1,75–) 2,0–3,0 mm long, 0,5–1,0 mm wide in base; apex acuminate; margins recurved to revolute from base to upper leaf, serrulate to serrate above base. *Costa* short-excurrent as denticulate awn, to 0,5 mm long; superficial cells rectangular, smooth, incrassate; in section bulging dorsally, guide cells 2, large, incrassate, ventral stereid band 1(–2) cell(s) thick, exposed, dorsal stereid band strong, 3(–4) cells thick, dorsal surface cells occasionally with slightly larger lumens. *Laminal cells* long-rectangular, 5–10: 1, evenly incrassate or strongly and irregularly thickened with  $\pm$  flexuose lumens, cells prorate at proximal end or infrequently papillae centred over lumen, basal cells long-rectangular, 10: 1, weakly thickened; alar cells in large, distinct group, to 10 cells wide by 20 cells high, quadrate to short-rectangular, 1–2: 1, thickened, occasionally strongly so.

Dioicous. Perichaetia lateral through innovation; leaves narrowly acuminate above oval to oblong base, 2,2–2,5 mm long. *Seta* 7–10 (–15) mm long, red-yellow; capsule ellipsoidal, striate wet or dry, 2,0–2,5 mm long, reddish yellow; exothecial cells rhomboidal, thin-walled, 2–3 rows at mouth transversely rectangular; stomata present at base of urn, subphaneropore; *peristome* double, light red-yellow, exostome teeth 16, narrowly triangular, 250  $\mu$ m high, fragile, finely papillose, endostome rudimentary, consisting of irregular plates attached to exostome, smooth; operculum convex; spores rounded, 50  $\mu$ m, surface with large wart-like plates, red-brown. Fig. 125: 1–11.

Endemic to southern Africa, *B. substricta* is found in shrublands and grasslands of open mountain slopes in the central, southern and western Cape, Lesotho, northeastern Orange Free State and Natal. Map 175.

Vouchers: *Cholnoky* 987, 1058; *Esterhuysen* 15780; *Killick* 4217; *Magill* 4301, 6337; *Oliver* 7327; *Rourke* 1687.

The species can be identified by its leaves rigidly erect-appressed when dry, strongly and frequently irregularly incrassate leaf cells, large alar cell group, and weakly plicate leaf base. There has, however, been considerable confusion over the proper use of this name; see note under *Anacolia breutelia*.

MAP 175.—● *Breutelia substricta*

5. *Breutelia angustifolia* Rehm. ex Sim, Bryo. S. Afr. 312 (1926). Type: Transvaal, MacMac, MacLea sub Rehmann 538 (PRE, holo.!).

Plants medium-sized, loosely caespitose, yellowish green, brownish below; terricolous. Stems 10–50 mm long, branches few, occasionally with flagellate branches, tomentum sparse on lower stem, reddish; in section round, central strand present, inner cortical cells in 4–6 rows, thin-walled, red-yellow, slightly thickened toward outside, outer cortical cells in 2 rows, stereids, reddish, epidermal cells thin-walled, fragile, quickly absent and stem fluted. Leaves widespreading to recurved wet or dry; long-acuminate to subulate above ovate to oval base, 2.0–2.5(–3.0) mm long, 0.4–0.5 mm wide in base, plication of lamina variable and weak, plicae extending to upper leaf or very short and restricted to base, occasionally absent on some leaves; margins reflexed to recurved below mid-leaf, serrulate below, serrate above. Costa long- to short-excurrent as denticulate awn, 0.5–1.0 mm long; superficial cells rectangular, smooth, incrassate; in section elliptical to rounded, guide cells 2–4, thickened, ventral cells in single row, stereids or substereids, dorsal stereid or substereid band small, of 4–6 cells, dorsal surface cells substereids. Laminal cells long-rectangular, 5–10: 1, strongly incrassate but not pitted or nodose, prorate or papillose at proximal end of cell, occasionally almost smooth; in section surface slightly irregular; basal cells weakly differentiated, long-rectangular, 10–12: 1, weakly

thickened; alar cells weakly differentiated as slightly shorter and broader cells.

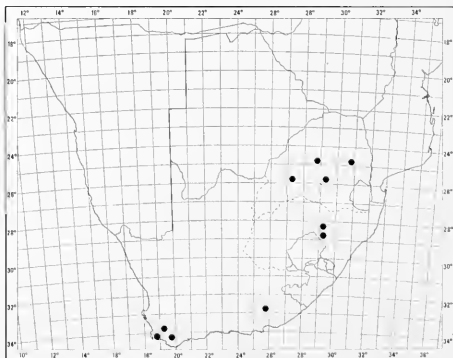
Dioicous. Perichaetia lateral through innovation; leaves oblong to oval, abruptly acuminate. Seta 10–15 mm long, reddish yellow; capsule symmetrical, urn globose wet, cylindrical and rugose dry, 1.2–1.5 mm long, red-yellow; exothecial cells quadrate to rectangular or angular, 5–6 rows at mouth transversely rectangular; stomata numerous at base of urn, subphaneropore; peristome double, fragile, only bases of teeth seen, papillose, endostome rudimentary, fragments adhering to exostome, smooth; operculum conic, minutely apiculate; spores rounded, 37–45  $\mu$ m, warty, brownish. Fig. 124: 15–22.

Endemic to southern Africa, *B. angustifolia* is found in open shrublands and grasslands of the southwestern and central Cape, Natal and central and eastern Transvaal. Map 176.

Vouchers: Esterhuysen 15527A; Magill 3026; Smook 827.

The plants are small for *Breutelia* and might be confused with specimens of *Bartramia capensis*. The possibility of confusion is further complicated by the variability of the laminal plications. In the type and several other specimens examined, there are 2 plicae, one on each side of the leaf and displaced toward the margins. The plicae are very weak but extend to the upper part of the leaf, while in other specimens the plicae are shorter or even restricted to the extreme base. A couple of specimens even have most of their leaves smooth; it is these specimens that are problematical. A combination of characters, including leaf shape and size, long-excurrent costa, leaf cell thickening and ornamentation, and especially costal anatomy, indicates the relationship between all of the specimens and will help to identify *B. angustifolia*.

These plants might also be confused with *B. substricta*, however that species has broader leaves and strongly differentiated alar cells.

MAP 176.—● *Breutelia angustifolia*



## INDEX TO FASCICLE 2\*

ANACOLIA Schimp. ....	410, 412	halleriana Hedw. ....	412
abyssinica (C. Müll.) Flow. ....	411	hampeana C. Müll. ....	417
breutelii (C. Müll.) Magill ....	410, 411, 416, 437	hampei (C. Müll.) Catcheside ....	417
var. breutelii ....	411	hymenodon C. Müll. ....	431
var. squarriifolia (Sim) Magill ....	412	inserta Sull. & Lesq. ....	415, 416
menziesii (Turn.) Par. ....	411	kraussii B.S.G. ....	413
webbii (Mont.) Schimp. ....	410	laxissima C. Müll. ....	427
Anictangium repens Hook. ....	299	macowaniana C. Müll. ....	415
ANOMOBRYUM Schimp. ....	357	oederi Brid. ....	409
drakensbergense Van Rooy ....	343, 360	penicillata C. Müll. ....	417
filiforme (Dicks.) Solms ....	359, 360	pentasticha Brid. ....	419
julaceum (Brid.) Schimp. ....	357	pernana C. Müll. ....	425
promontorii (C. Müll.) Dix. ....	359	quadrata Hook. ....	415
Archidium Brid. ....	367	ramentosa C. Müll. ....	417
acanthophyllum Snider ....	367	sericea Hornsch. ....	415
Atrichum P. Beauv. ....	397	sordida C. Müll. ....	424
AULACOMNIACEAE ....	405	spielhausii C. Müll. ....	418
Aulacomnium Schwaegr. ....	405	squarriifolia Sim ....	412, 431
gaudichaudii (Schwaegr.) Mitt. ....	405	stricta Brid. ....	411
palustre (Hedw.) Schwaegr. ....	405	subasperrima C. Müll. ....	413
turgidum (Wahlenb.) Schwaegr. ....	405	subgnaphalea C. Müll. ....	433
BARTRAMIA Hedw. ....	409, 412	substricta Schimp. ex C. Müll. ....	411, 437
section Breutelia B.S.G. ....	432	vagans (Hook. f. & Wils.) Mitt. ....	432
africana C. Müll. ....	429	BARTRAMIACEAE ....	407
afrofontana C. Müll. ....	430	BARTRAMIDULA B.S.G. ....	423
afroscoparia C. Müll. ....	437	comosa (Hampe & C. Müll.) Broth. ....	423
afrostricta C. Müll. ....	411	globosa (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	423, 425
afrouncinata C. Müll. ....	425	var. tenuicaulis (C. Müll.) Sim ....	424
var. brevisetia C. Müll. ....	437	wilsonii B.S.G. ....	423
var. gracilescens C. Müll. ....	425	BRACHYMENIUM Schwaegr. ....	341, 361
androgyna Hampe ....	425	acuminatum Harv. ....	343
aristaria C. Müll. ....	416	angolense (Welw. & Duby) Jaeg. ....	347
asperrima C. Müll. ....	417	borgenianum Hampe ....	343
breutelii C. Müll. ....	411	campylotrichum (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	347
capensis (R. Br.) Wijk & Marg. ....	412, 413, 415, 417, 438	dicranoides (Hornsch.) Jaeg. ....	342, 367
comosa Hampe & C. Müll. ....	423	exile (Doz. & Molk.) Bosch. & Lac. ....	343, 369
compacta Hornsch. ....	413, 416, 418	julaceum Hornsch. ....	345
var. compacta ....	413	koratranum (C. Müll.) C. Müll. ....	345
var. macowaniana (C. Müll.) Magill ....	413	leptophyllum (C. Müll.) Jaeg. ....	342, 348
delagoae C. Müll. ....	418	liliputanum (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	342
dregeana C. Müll. ....	425	lonchopus P. Varde ....	343
falcata Hook. ....	430	neesii (C. Müll.) Par. ....	342
globosa C. Müll. ....	423	napalense Hook. ....	341, 342, 347, 348
var. tenuicaulis C. Müll. ....	424	pallidojulaceum (C. Müll.) Par. ....	343
gracilescens (C. Müll.) C. Müll. ....	425	pulchrum Hook. ....	345, 347

\* Synonyms are in italics.

<i>rigidum</i> Broth. & Par. ....	348	<i>decurrens</i> C. Müll. ....	378
<i>variabile</i> Dix. ....	348	<i>decursivum</i> C. Müll. ....	373
<b>BREUTELIA</b> (B.S.G.) Schimp. ....	<b>432</b>	<i>dicranoides</i> Hornsch. ....	342
<i>afroscoparia</i> (C. Müll.) Par. ....	411, 437	<i>donianum</i> Grev. ....	<b>379</b>
<i>angustifolia</i> Rehm. ex Sim ....	<b>438</b>	<i>ecklonianum</i> C. Müll. ....	353
<i>arcuata</i> (Sw.) Schimp. ....	432	<i>erythrocarpum</i> Schwaegr. ....	369, 387, 388
<i>aristaria</i> (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	416	<i>erythrocaulon</i> (Schwaegr.) Brid. ....	<b>383</b>
<i>var. plumosa</i> Sim ....	415, 418	<i>filiforme</i> Dicks. ....	359
<i>breutelii</i> (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	411	<i>gemmaiparum</i> De Not. ....	372
<i>diffracta</i> Mitt. ....	<b>433, 435</b>	<i>herpetineuron</i> Thér. ....	384
<i>elliptica</i> Magill ....	<b>435</b>	<i>humidulum</i> Sull. & Lesq. ....	353
<i>magdalenae</i> De Sloover ....	437	<i>keniae</i> C. Müll. ....	389
<i>spielhausii</i> (C. Müll.) Par. ....	418	<i>koratranum</i> C. Müll. ....	345
<i>subgnaphalea</i> (C. Müll.) Par. ....	433	<i>laxogemmaceum</i> C. Müll. ....	387
<i>substricta</i> (C. Müll.) Magill ....	411, <b>437, 438</b>	<i>leptoblepharon</i> C. Müll. ....	351
<i>tabularis</i> Dix. ex Sim ....	<b>435</b>	<i>leptophyllum</i> Bruch & Schimp. ex C. Müll. ....	348
<i>tenuifolia</i> (Mitt.) Par. ....	435	<i>leucothrix</i> C. Müll. ....	391
<b>BRYACEAE</b> ....	<b>335</b>	<i>liliputanum</i> C. Müll. ....	342
<b>BRYUM</b> Hedw. ....	342, 354, 359, <b>361, 388, 432</b>	<i>lonchopyxis</i> C. Müll. ....	373
<i>acuminatum</i> Sim ....	373	<i>macleanum</i> C. Müll. ....	387
<i>afroalpinum</i> Rehm. ex C. Müll. ....	371	<i>microerythrocarpum</i> C. Müll. & Kindb. ....	<b>369</b>
<i>afronitans</i> C. Müll. ....	353	<i>mielichhoferiacea</i> C. Müll. ....	351
<i>albopulvinatum</i> C. Müll. ....	366	<i>mildeanum</i> Jur. ....	372
<i>alpinum</i> Huds. ex Wüh. ....	<b>371, 388</b>	<i>miniatum</i> Lesq. ....	372
<i>andicola</i> Hook. ....	<b>384</b>	<i>muehlenbeckii</i> B.S.G. ....	372, 388
<i>angolense</i> Welw. & Duby ....	347	<i>mundtii</i> C. Müll. ....	381, 383
<i>appressum</i> Ren. & Card. ....	381	<i>neesii</i> C. Müll. ....	342
<i>arachnoideum</i> C. Müll. ....	366	<i>nitens</i> Hook. ....	<b>371</b>
<i>argenteum</i> Hedw. ....	355, 361, <b>365, 369</b>	<i>oranicum</i> C. Müll. ....	365
<i>var. australe</i> Sim ....	365	<i>orthodontum</i> P. Beauv. ....	333
<i>var. lanatum</i> (P. Beauv.) Hampe ....	366	<i>pallidajulaceum</i> C. Müll. ....	343
<i>var. proliferum</i> Sim ....	365	<i>pappeanum</i> C. Müll. ....	388
<i>var. rotundifolium</i> Sim ....	341, 363	<i>perlimbatum</i> Card. ....	<b>384</b>
<i>var. viride</i> Sim ....	365	<i>pervirens</i> C. Müll. ....	381
<i>aterrimum</i> C. Müll. ex Sim ....	373	<i>philonotula</i> C. Müll. ....	354
<i>aubertii</i> (Schwaegr.) Brid. ....	<b>387, 391</b>	<i>pocsii</i> Bizot ....	363
<i>aulacomnioides</i> C. Müll. ....	378	<i>polytrichodeum</i> C. Müll. ....	388
<i>var. limbatum</i> Sim ....	378	<i>polytrichodeum</i> sensu Sim ....	379
<i>bicolor</i> Dicks. ....	343, <b>366, 369</b>	<i>porphyrothrix</i> C. Müll. ....	373
<i>billardieri</i> Schwaegr. ....	387	<i>prionotes</i> Shaw ....	388
<i>brachymeniaceum</i> C. Müll. ....	378	<i>promontorii</i> C. Müll. ....	359
<i>caespitium</i> Hedw. ....	<b>377</b>	<i>pseudophilonotula</i> C. Müll. ....	354
<i>campylotrichum</i> C. Müll. ....	347	<i>pseudotriquetrum</i> (Hedw.) Gaertn., Meyer & Schreb. ....	377, <b>378, 379</b>
<i>canariense</i> Brid. ....	<b>381, 387, 388</b>	<i>pumiliroseum</i> Dix. ....	384
<i>canariensisforme</i> Dix. ....	381	<i>pycnophyllum</i> (Dix.) Mohamed ....	<b>385</b>
<i>capensiargenteum</i> C. Müll. ....	365	<i>radicale</i> Rehm. ex Dix. ....	375
<i>capillare</i> Hedw. ....	348, 367, <b>372, 375, 388</b>	<i>radiculosum</i> Brid. ....	<b>367</b>
<i>cellulare</i> Hook. ....	341, 355, <b>363, 371</b>	<i>rigidicuspis</i> Dix. ....	366, 367
<i>commersonii</i> (Schwaegr.) Brid. ....	392	<i>roseum</i> (Hedw.) Gaertn., Meyer & Schreb. ...	391
<i>condensatum</i> Hampe ....	387		

<i>simii</i> Schelpe .....	373, 375	<i>spathulatus</i> (C. Müll.) Sim .....	329
<i>stellipilum</i> C. Müll. ....	365	<i>templetonii</i> (J.E. Sm.) Schwaegr. ....	319
<i>stenophyllum</i> Dix. ....	372	<i>urceolatus</i> Mitt. ....	326
<i>subcavifolium</i> Dix. ....	367, 369	<b>EPHEMERACEAE</b> .....	<b>305</b>
<i>subdecursivum</i> C. Müll. ....	367, 369	<i>Ephemerella nervosa</i> Dix. ....	307
<i>torquescens</i> Bruch ex De Not. ....	348, 373, 379, 385	<i>rehmannii</i> C. Müll. ....	307
<i>torquescentulum</i> C. Müll. ....	373	<b>EPHEMERUM</b> Hampe .....	<b>301, 305</b>
var. <i>nutans</i> C. Müll. ....	373	capense C. Müll. ....	305
<i>transvaaloalpinum</i> C. Müll. ....	388	crassinervium (Schwaegr.) Hampe .....	307
<i>truncorum</i> sensu Sim .....	385	diversifolium Mitt. ....	308
<i>truncorum</i> (Brid.) Brid. var. <i>pyncnophyllum</i>		namaquense Magill .....	307
Dix. ....	385	<i>nervosa</i> (Dix.) Schelpe .....	307
<i>turbinatum</i> (Hedw.) Turn. ....	375, 378	<i>piliferum</i> Shaw .....	309
<i>umbraculum</i> Bruch ex Hook. ....	393	<i>rehmannii</i> (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	307, 314
<i>vagans</i> Hook. f. & Wils. ....	432	serratum (Hedw.) Hampe .....	305
<i>viridescens</i> Welw. & Dub. ....	379, 383, 388	sessile (Bruch & Schimp.) C. Müll. ....	305, 308
<i>voeltzkowii</i> Broth. ....	387	<b>EUSTICHIA</b> Mitt. ....	<b>399</b>
<i>wilmsii</i> C. Müll. ....	371	<i>africana</i> (C. Müll.) Par. ....	399
<i>zierii</i> Hedw. ....	354	longirostris (Brid.) Brid. ....	399
<i>zuluense</i> Broth. & Bryhn .....	369	<b>EUSTICHIACEAE</b> .....	<b>399</b>
<b>CHAMAEBRYUM</b> Thér. & Dix. ....	299, <b>301</b>	<b>FUNARIA</b> Hedw. ....	311, 318, <b>319</b>
potioides Thér. & Dix. ....	301	subgen. Entosthodon (Schwaegr.) Lindb. ....	320
<b>CONOSTOMUM</b> Sw. ....	<b>418</b>	subgen. Funaria .....	320
arcticum Sw. ....	418	<i>ampliretis</i> (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	320
<i>pentastichum</i> (Brid.) Lindb. ....	<b>419</b>	var. <i>obtusata</i> (Sim) Wijk & Marg. ....	321
<b>CYGNICOLLUM</b> Fife & Magill .....	<b>314</b>	bergiana (Hornsch.) Broth. ....	323
immersum Fife & Magill .....	314, <b>315</b>	<i>cavifolia</i> Card. & Broth. ....	321
<b>Desmatodon</b> Brid. ....	301	<i>clavata</i> (Mitt.) Magill .....	320, <b>326</b>
<b>Dicranaceae</b> .....	355	<i>dieterlenii</i> Thér. ....	329
<i>Dicranella</i> (C. Müll.) Schimp. ....	355	<i>gracilescens</i> Schimp. ex C. Müll. ....	329
<i>Diplostichum africanum</i> C. Müll. ....	399	<i>gymnostoma</i> Dix. ....	323, 325
<i>longirostre</i> (Brid.) Mont. ....	399	<i>harveyana</i> Magill .....	321
<i>Entosthodon</i> Schwaegr. ....	319, 320	<i>hygrometrica</i> Hedw. ....	319, 320, <b>329</b> , 387
<i>ampliretis</i> C. Müll. ....	320	<i>limbata</i> (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	320, 329
<i>bergianus</i> (Hornsch.) C. Müll. ....	323	<i>lonchopelma</i> C. Müll. ....	329
<i>bergii</i> Bruch & Schimp. ....	323	<i>longicollis</i> Dix. ....	320, <b>325</b>
<i>campylopodioides</i> C. Müll. ....	325	<i>marginata</i> (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	320
<i>cavifolius</i> Mitt. ....	321	<i>micropyxis</i> (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	320
<i>clavata</i> Mitt. ....	326	<i>plagiostoma</i> C. Müll. ....	329
<i>dixonii</i> Sim .....	325	<i>rhomboidea</i> Shaw .....	320, <b>327</b> , 329
<i>gracilescens</i> C. Müll. ....	320	<i>rotleri</i> (Schwaegr.) Broth. ....	325, 326
<i>limbatus</i> C. Müll. ....	320	<i>rufinervis</i> Dix. ....	326
<i>longicollis</i> Mitt. ....	325	<i>schinzii</i> (Geheeb) Broth. ....	327
<i>marginatus</i> C. Müll. ....	320	<i>spathulata</i> Schimp. ex C. Müll. ....	320, <b>329</b>
var. <i>obtusatus</i> Sim .....	321	<i>succuleata</i> (Wager & Wright) Magill .....	321
<i>micropyxis</i> C. Müll. ....	320	<i>urceolata</i> (Mitt.) Magill .....	320, <b>326</b>
<i>plagiostomus</i> (C. Müll.) Sim .....	329	<b>FUNARIACEAE</b> .....	<b>311</b>
<i>rivale</i> Geheeb .....	327, 329	<b>GIGASPERMACEAE</b> .....	<b>299</b>
<i>rotleri</i> (Schwaegr.) C. Müll. ....	325	<b>GIGASPERMUM</b> Lindb. ....	<b>299</b>
<i>schinzii</i> Geheeb .....	327, 329	<i>breutelii</i> (C. Müll.) Par. ....	299

<i>repens</i> (Hook.) Lindb. ....	299	<i>rostratum</i> Schrad. var. <i>reidii</i> Dix. ....	395
<i>Glyphocarpa capensis</i> R. Br. ....	415	<i>spathulatum</i> Hornsch. ....	391
<i>Glyphocarpus capensis</i> (R. Br.) Brid. ....	415	<i>spiniforme</i> (Hedw.) C. Müll. ....	403
<i>insertus</i> (Sull. & Lesq.) Jaeg. ....	415	<i>turbيناتum</i> Hedw. ....	375
<i>quadratus</i> (Hook.) Brid. ....	415	<i>vallis-gratiae</i> Hampe ....	401
<i>sericeus</i> (Hornsch.) Jaeg. ....	415	OEDIPODIELLA Dix. ....	299, 303
GONIOMITRIUM Wils. ....	301, 303, 311	<i>australis</i> (Wager & Dix.) Dix. ....	303
<i>acuminatum</i> Hook. & Wils. ....	313	var. <i>catalaunica</i> P. Varde ....	299
<i>africanum</i> (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	313	<i>Oedipodium australe</i> Wager & Dix. ....	303
<i>Gymnostomum</i> subgen. <i>Physcomitrium</i> Brid. ....	318	<i>Orthodon isleanus</i> Besch. ....	331
<i>capense</i> (R. Br.) Hook. ....	415	ORTHODONTIUM Schwaegr. ....	336
<i>niloticum</i> Delile ....	314	<i>lineare</i> Schwaegr. ....	336
<i>rotleri</i> Schwaegr. ....	325	PHILONOTIS Brid. ....	423, 424
<i>spathulatum</i> Hornsch. ....	318	<i>africana</i> (C. Müll.) Par. ....	429
<i>Haplodontium</i> Hampe ....	338	<i>afrocapillariss</i> Dix. ex Sim ....	425
<i>Hymenodon</i> Hook. f. & Wils. ....	401	<i>afrofontana</i> (C. Müll.) Par. ....	430
<i>Hymenodontopsis</i> Herz. ....	401	var. <i>breviseta</i> (C. Müll.) Par. ....	437
<i>Hyophila</i> Brid. ....	303	var. <i>gracilescens</i> (C. Müll.) Par. ....	425
<i>Hypnum hastatum</i> Duby ....	427	<i>afrouncinata</i> (C. Müll.) Par. ....	425, 427
<i>spiniforme</i> Hedw. ....	403	<i>androgyna</i> (Hampe) Jaeg. ....	425, 427
<i>Leptangium breutelii</i> (C. Müll.) Jaeg. ....	299	<i>delagoae</i> (C. Müll.) Par. ....	418
<i>repens</i> (Hook.) Mitt. ....	299	<i>dregena</i> (C. Müll.) Jaeg. ....	424, 425, 429
LEPTOBRYUM (B.S.G.) Wils. ....	355	<i>falcata</i> (Hook.) Mitt. ....	430
<i>pyriforme</i> (Hedw.) Wils. ....	355, 357	<i>fontana</i> (Hedw.) Brid. ....	424
LEPTOTHECA Schwaegr. ....	405	<i>hastata</i> (Duby) Wijk & Marg. ....	427
<i>gaudichaudii</i> Schwaegr. ....	405	<i>hymenodon</i> (C. Müll.) Jaeg. ....	431
<i>Lorentziella</i> C. Müll. ....	299	<i>imbricatula</i> Mitt. ....	427
<i>Micromitrium</i> Aust. ....	305	<i>laeviuscula</i> Dix. ....	431
MICROPOMA Lindb. ....	314	<i>laxissima</i> (C. Müll.) Mitt. ....	427
<i>bukobense</i> Broth. ....	314	<i>obtusata</i> C. Müll. ex Ren. & Card. ....	427, 429
<i>niloticum</i> (Delile) Lindb. ....	314	<i>pernana</i> (C. Müll.) Par. ....	425
MIELICHHOFFERIA Nees & Hornsch. ....	338, 349	<i>scabrifolia</i> (Hook. f. & Wils.) Braithw. ....	431
<i>bryoides</i> (Harv.) Wijk & Marg. ....	338, 354	<i>transvaaloalpinum</i> (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	388
<i>campylocarpa</i> (Hook. & Arnott) Mitt. ....	399	<i>vagans</i> (Hook. f. & Wils.) Mitt. ....	432
<i>cholnokyi</i> P. Varde ....	339, 341	<i>zuluensis</i> Broth. & Bryhn ....	427
<i>ecklonii</i> Hornsch. ....	338, 339	PHYSCOMITRELOPSIS Broth. & Wager ex Dix. ....	317
<i>rehmannii</i> C. Müll. ....	338	<i>africana</i> Wager & Broth. ex Dix. ....	317, 319
<i>squarrolula</i> C. Müll. ....	343	<i>indica</i> Dix. ....	317
<i>subnuda</i> Sim ....	339	PHYSCOMITRIUM (Brid.) Fuernr. ....	311, 317, 318, 321
<i>transvaaliensis</i> C. Müll. ....	338, 339	subgen. <i>Cryptopyxis</i> (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	314
MNIACEAE ....	395	<i>bergianus</i> (Hornsch.) C. Müll. ....	323
<i>Mniobryum albicans</i> Limpr. ....	354	<i>brachypodium</i> C. Müll. ....	318
<i>Mnium aubertii</i> Schwaegr. ....	387	<i>breutelii</i> C. Müll. ....	299
<i>commersonii</i> Schwaegr. ....	392	<i>leptolimbatum</i> C. Müll. ....	321
<i>crudum</i> Hedw. ....	350	<i>niloticum</i> (Delile) C. Müll. ....	314
<i>ecklonii</i> C. Müll. ....	395	<i>rivale</i> (Geheeb) Broth. ....	327
<i>erythrocaulon</i> Schwaegr. ....	383	<i>rotleri</i> (Schwaegr.) Hampe ex C. Müll. ....	325
<i>pseudotriquetrum</i> Hedw. ....	378	<i>sessile</i> Shaw ....	319
<i>roseum</i> Hedw. ....	391	<i>spathulatum</i> (Hornsch.) C. Müll. ....	318, 321
<i>rostratum</i> Schrad. ....	397	var. <i>brevicollum</i> C. Müll. ....	318

var. sessile (Shaw) Magill .....	319	debilicostata Magill .....	421
var. spatulatum .....	319	Rehmanniella C. Müll. ....	311
sphaericum (Ludw.) Fuernr. ....	318	africana C. Müll. ....	311, 313
succuleatum Wager & Wright .....	321, 323	RHIZOGONIACEAE .....	401
PLAGIOBRYUM Lindb. ....	354, 361	Rhizogonium Brid. ....	401
zierii (Hedw.) Lindb. ....	354, 365	spiniforme (Hedw.) Bruch ex Krauss .....	403
piliferum P. Varde .....	355	vallis-gratiae (Hampe) Hampe ex Jaeg. ....	401
PLAGIOMNIUM Koponen .....	395	RHODOBRYUM (Schimp.) Limpr. ....	335, 361, 387, 388
cuspidatum (Hedw.) Kop. ....	395	aubertii (Schwaegr.) Thér. ....	387
rhynchophorum (Hook.) Kop. ....	395	commersonii (Schwaegr.) Par. ....	392
var. reidii (Dix.) Kop. ....	395	keniae (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	389
rostratum (Hook.) Kop. ....	397	leucothrix (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	391
PLAGIOPUS Brid. ....	409	ontariense Kindb. ....	391
crassinervius (Mitt.) Broth. ....	409	roseum (Hedw.) Limpr. ....	388, 389
oederi (Brid.) Limpr. ....	409	spatulatum (Hornsch.) Pöcs .....	391
serratus Brid. ....	409	umbraculum (Hook.) Schimp. ex Par. ....	392
Pleuridium Rabenh. ....	301	Schizymenium Harv. ....	338
POHLIA Hedw. ....	338, 349, 359, 372	bryoides Harv. ....	338
section Pohliella Loesk. ....	349, 350	SPLACHNACEAE .....	331
baronii Wijk & Marg. ....	349	TAYLORIA Hook. ....	331
cruda (Hedw.) Lindb. ....	350	isleana (Besch.) Broth. ....	331, 333
depauperata (Sim) Schelpe .....	350, 351	orthodonta (P. Beauv.) Demar. ....	331
ecklonianum (C. Müll.) Jaeg. ....	353	orthodonta (P. Beauv.) Wijk & Marg. ....	333
elongata Hedw. ....	349, 351, 354	splachnoides (Schwaegr.) Hook. ....	331
leptoblepharon (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	351	Webera Hedw. ....	349
macleai (Sim) Schelpe .....	354	afronutans (C. Müll.) Par. ....	353
mielichhoferia (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	351	annotina (Hedw.) Bruch var. decurrens (Ren. & Card.) Ren. & Card. ....	349
nutans (Hedw.) Lindb. ....	353	cruda (Hedw.) Fuernr. ....	350
philonotula (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	354	decurrens Ren. & Card. ....	349
proligera (Kindb.) Broth. ....	350	depauperata Sim .....	350
pseudophilonotula (C. Müll.) Broth. ....	354	elongata (Hedw.) Schwaegr. ....	351
revoluta Card. ....	371	leptoblepharon (C. Müll.) Jaeg. ....	351
simii Schelpe .....	371	macleai Sim .....	354
zierii (Hedw.) Schwaegr. ....	354	mielichhoferia (C. Müll.) Par. ....	351
Pterigynandrum longirostrum Brid. ....	399	nutans Hedw. ....	353
PYRRHOBRYUM Mitt. ....	401	pyriformis Hedw. ....	357
paramattense (C. Müll.) Manuel .....	404	revoluta Sim .....	371
spiniforme (Hedw.) Mitt. ....	401, 403	Weisiopsis Broth. ....	303
vallis-gratiae (Hampe) Manuel .....	401	Weissia bergiana Hornsch. ....	323
QUATHLAMBA Magill .....	421		





- Vol. 10: Part 1: *Loranthaceae*, *Viscaceae* (Published 1979). Price: R4,34. Other countries: R5,40  
Santalaceae, Grubbiaceae, Opiliaceae, Olacaceae, Balanophoraceae, Aristolochiaceae, Rafflesiaceae, Hydnoraceae, Polygonaceae, Chenopodiaceae, Amaranthaceae, Nyctaginaceae
- Vol. 11: Phytolaccaceae, Aizoaceae, Mesembryanthemaceae
- Vol. 12: Portulacaceae, Basellaceae, Caryophyllaceae, Illecebraceae, Cabombaceae, Nymphaeaceae, Ceratophyllaceae, Ranunculaceae, Menispermaceae, Annonaceae, Trimeniaceae, Lauraceae, Hernandiaceae, Papaveraceae, Fumariaceae
- Vol. 13: *Brassicaceae*, *Capparaceae*, *Resedaceae*, *Moringaceae*, *Droseraceae*, *Roridulaceae*, *Podostemaceae*, *Hydrostachyaceae* (Published 1970). Price: R10,00. Other countries: R12,00
- Vol. 14: *Crassulaceae* (Published 1985). Price: R16,40. Other countries: R20,50
- Vol. 15: Vahliaeeae, Montiniaceae, Escalloniaceae, Pittosporaceae, Cunoniaceae, Myrothamnaceae, Bruniaceae, Hamamelidaceae, Rosaceae, Connaraceae
- Vol. 16: Fabaceae: Part 1: *Mimosoideae* (Published 1975). Price: R13,59. Other countries: R16,75  
Part 2: *Caesalpinioideae* (Published 1977). Price: R16,04. Other Countries: R20,00  
Papilionoideae
- Vol. 17: Geraniaceae, Oxalidaceae
- Vol. 18: Part 1: Linaceae, Erythroxylaceae, Zygophyllaceae, Balanitaceae  
Part 2: Rutaceae  
Part 3: *Simaroubaceae*, *Burseraceae*, *Ptaeroxylaceae*, *Meliaceae* (Aitoniaceae), *Malpighiaceae* (Published 1986). Price: R9,65. Other countries: R12,00
- Vol. 19: Polygalaceae, Dichapetalaceae, Euphorbiaceae, Callitrichaceae, Buxaceae, Anacardiaceae, Aquifoliaceae
- Vol. 20: Celastraceae, Icacinaceae, Sapindaceae, Melianthaceae, Greyiaceae, Balsaminaceae, Rhamnaceae, Vitaceae
- Vol. 21: Part 1: *Tiliaceae* (Published 1984). Price: R4,30. Other countries: R5,00  
Malvaceae, Bombacaceae, Sterculiaceae
- Vol. 22: *Ochnaceae*, *Clusiaceae*, *Elatinaceae*, *Frankeniaceae*, *Tamaricaceae*, *Canellaceae*, *Violaceae*, *Flacourtiaceae*, *Turneraceae*, *Passifloraceae*, *Achariaceae*, *Loasaceae*, *Begoniaceae*, *Cactaceae* (Published 1976). Price: R8,68. Other countries: R10,75
- Vol. 23: Geissolomaceae, Penaeaceae, Oliniaceae, Thymelaeaceae, Lythraceae, Lecythidaceae
- Vol. 24: Rhizophoraceae, Combretaceae, Myrtaceae, Melastomataceae, Onagraceae, Trapaceae, Haloragaceae, Gunneraceae, Araliaceae, Apiaceae, Cornaceae
- Vol. 25: Ericaceae
- Vol. 26: *Myrsinaceae*, *Primulaceae*, *Plumbaginaceae*, *Sapotaceae*, *Ebenaceae*, *Oleaceae*, *Salvadoraceae*, *Loganiaceae*, *Gentianaceae*, *Apocynaceae* (Published 1963). Price: R4,53. Other countries: R5,75
- Vol. 27: Part 1: Periplocaceae, Asclepiadaceae (Microloma—Xysmalobium)  
Part 2: Asclepiadaceae (Schizoglossum—Woodia)  
Part 3: Asclepiadaceae (Asclepias—Anisotoma)  
Part 4: *Asclepiadaceae* (*Brachystelma*—*Riocreuxia*) (Published 1980). Price: R4,43. Other countries: R6,00  
Asclepiadaceae (remaining genera)
- Vol. 28: Part 1: Cuscutaceae, Convolvulaceae  
Part 2: Hydrophyllaceae, Boraginaceae  
Part 3: Stilbaceae, Verbenaceae  
Part 4: *Lamiaceae* (Published 1985). Price: R22,00, plus GST. Other countries: R28,00  
Part 5: Solanaceae, Retziaceae
- Vol. 29: Scrophulariaceae
- Vol. 30: Bignoniaceae, Pedaliaceae, Martyniaceae, Orobanchaceae, Gesneriaceae, Lentibulariaceae, Acanthaceae, Myoporaceae
- Vol. 31: Part 1: Fascicle 1: Plantaginaceae, Rubiaceae, (Rubioidae—first part)  
Fascicle 2: *Rubiaceae* (*Rubioidae*—second part): *Paederieae*, *Anthospermeae*, *Rubieae* (Published 1986). Price: R14,85. Other countries: R17,80  
Fascicle 3: Ixoroideae, Cinchonoidae  
Part 2: Valerianaceae, Dipsacaceae, Cucurbitaceae
- Vol. 32: Campanulaceae, Sphenocleaceae, Lobeliaceae, Goodeniaceae
- Vol. 33: Asteraceae: Part 1: Lactuaceae, Mutisieae, 'Tarchonantheae'  
Part 2: Vernoniaceae, Cardueae  
Part 3: Arctotideae  
Part 4: Anthemideae  
Part 5: Astereae  
Part 6: Calenduleae  
Part 7: Inuleae: Fascicle 1: Inulinae  
Fascicle 2: *Gnaphaliinae* (*First part*) (Published 1983). Price: R12,93. Other countries: R16,20  
Part 8: Heliantheae, Eupatorieae  
Part 9: Senecioneae

